# BIOINFORMATIC ANALYSIS OF POLYADENYLATION SITE ACTIVITY IN VERTEBRATES 

by
ERIC SAU-CHUM HO
A dissertation submitted to the Graduate School - New Brunswick

Rutgers, The State University of New Jersey and

The Graduate School of Biomedical Sciences University of Medicine and Dentistry of New Jersey

In partial fulfillment of the requirements
For the degree of
Doctor of Philosophy
Graduate Program in Biochemistry
Written under the direction of
Samuel I. Gunderson
And approved by
$\qquad$
$\qquad$
$\qquad$

New Brunswick, New Jersey
OCTOBER, 2010

# ABSTRACT OF THE DISSERTATION 

# BIOINFORMATIC ANALYSIS OF POLYADENYLATION SITE 

## ACTIVITY IN VERTEBRATES

By Eric Sau-chum Ho

Dissertation Director:

## Samuel I. Gunderson

Most eukaryotic protein coding precursor messenger RNAs (pre-mRNAs) undergo polyadenylation after transcription. Polyadenylation is a two-step enzymatic reaction, in which the emerging pre-mRNA is cleaved from the transcription complex, and then followed by the polymerization of adenosine nucleotides starting from the cleaved 3 ' end to form the poly $(\mathrm{A})$ tail. Biologically, poly(A) tail increases mRNA stability, protein translatability, and mRNA nuclear export. Surprisingly, large numbers of protein factors were found to be involved in this apparently simple cleavage and polymerization steps, suggesting that polyadenylation is under complex regulation. Hence in this study, I am interested to investigate the regulatory elements of eukaryotic polyadenylation.

The proposed close species comparison approach revealed an asymmetric selection pressure around the polyadenylation cleavage site (PAS). The region from the PAS to approximately 200 nucleotides (nts) upstream was found to be under a much higher conservation than the downstream region and other part of the 3'UTR. Furthermore, over 2,000 long (>30 nts) conserved fragments at or close to upstream of the PAS were identified through remote species comparison. A substantial portion of them are longer than 100 nts , which is much longer than any known RNA protein recognition sites.

A PAS classifier was built using logistic regression in order to study the characteristics of PAS. Not only it does improve the computational recognition of mammalian PAS than existing methods, it is also helpful in identifying a small number of genes that lack of typical PAS characteristics such as the poly(A) signal and/or the U/GU rich region. These findings provide useful experimental candidates for the study of the still unclear polyadenylation compensatory and/or regulatory elements.

At present, no sequence consensus has been identified for the downstream U/GU enriched region yet. Thus, I have designed a novel rule-based nucleotide sequence motif finding algorithm, called iTriplet, to target long and degenerative motifs with special attention to the PAS downstream sequence. iTriplet has been demonstrated to handle motifs longer than 20 nts, which is still a challenge to existing methods. The utility of iTriplet has been confirmed by showing it accurately predicts PAS downstream elements using a dual Luciferase reporter assay.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I would like to express my earnest gratitude to Dr. Samuel I. Gunderson for his insightful discussions, dedication, and guidance during my graduate study at Rutgers. Especially, I deeply appreciate his meticulousness and openmindedness in science.

Moreover, I would like to give my deepest thanks to my wife, Flora, and our sons Caleb and Jeshua. The completion of this dissertation will not be possible without their sacrifice, patience, encouragement, and day-to-day support.

## DEDICATIONS

To my mother,

my wife Flora, and our sons Caleb and Jeshua

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

ABSTRACT OF THE DISSERTATION ..... II
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS ..... IV
DEDICA TIONS ..... V
TABLE OF CONTENTS ..... VI
LIST OF TABLES ..... X
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS ..... XI
CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION ..... 1
A. BACKGROUND ..... 1
B. POLYADENYLATION CORE FACTORS ..... 3
C. Alternative polyadenylation ..... 5
D. NON-CANONICAL POLYADENYLATION ..... 7
E. POLYADENYLATION AND TRANSCRIPTION TERMINATION. ..... 9
F. EVOLUTIONARY HISTORY OF POLYADENYLATION ..... 10
G. PoLyadenylation and diseases ..... 13
H. Polyadenylation and oligonucleotide-based therapeutics ..... 15
I. SUMMARY ..... 19
CHAPTER 2 CONSERVATION OF POLY(A) SITE FLANKING REGION ..... 21
A. INTRODUCTION. ..... 21
B. CLOSE SPECIES COMPARISON REVEALS SELECTION PRESSURE ON THE FARTHER REGION 200NT UPSTREAM
OF POLY(A) SITES 22

1. Methods ..... 23
2. Results ..... 25
3. Discussion ..... 33
C. IDENTIFICATION OF CONSERVED FRAGMENTS (CFS) IN HUMAN, MOUSE, COW, AND PLATYPUS ..... 35
4. Methods ..... 36
5. Results ..... 37
D. DISCUSSION ..... 53
CHAPTER 3 PAS CLASSIFIER USING LOGISTIC REGRESSION ..... 56
A. INTRODUCTION. ..... 56
B. Classifier Construction. ..... 59
C. Features Selection. ..... 60
6. Nucleotide profile ..... 61
7. Enriched kmers ..... 65
D. LOGISTIC REGRESSION ..... 80
8. Training datasets ..... 81
9. Training procedure ..... 81
10. Model validation ..... 82
11. Threshold ..... 85
12. Relative importance of features ..... 86
E. RESULTS. ..... 88
13. Prediction performance ..... 88
14. Prediction for oth er geno mic sequences ..... 91
15. Score versus strength ..... 92
16. Low score PAS in multiple PAS gen es ..... 96
17. Score correlation between human and mouse ..... 98
18. PAS Outliers ..... 100
19. Conserved flanking region of PAS outliers ..... 104
F. DISCUSSION ..... 106
CHAPTER 4 ITRIPLET: A RULE-BASED N UCLEIC ACID MOTIF FINDER ..... 108
A. INTRODUCTION. ..... 108
B. METHOD ..... 112
20. iTriplet Algorithm ..... 112
21. The inter-sequence part of iTriplet ..... 112
22. The Triplet part of iTriplet ..... 115
23. Time and Space Complexities of iTriplet ..... 122
C. Results. ..... 124
24. Simulated data ..... 124
25. Real biological sequen ces ..... 127
26. Distal enhancers ..... 131
27. Multiple motifs ..... 134
28. Sensitivity and specificity test ..... 135
29. In vitro verification of predicted poly $(A)$ downstream elements ..... 138
D. CONCLUSION ..... 142
APPENDICES ..... 144
APPENDIX A. GENOMES, CDNAS, ESTS ..... 144
APPENDIX B. EST-BASED POLY(A) SITES CONSTRUCTION ..... 146
APPENDIX C. PSEUDO PAS NUCLEOTIDE COMPOSITION ..... 148
APPENDIX D. 3' UTR NUCLEOTIDE COMPOSITION. ..... 149
Appendix E. CONSERVED FLANKING REGION OF PAS OUTLIERS ..... 152
APPENDIX F. INEQUALITY TO CHECK IF LMERS IN THE TRIPLET SHARE AT LEAST ONE COMMON MOTIF ..... 174
APPENDIX G. 61 RULES TO DISCOVER NEIGHBORING MOTIFS ..... 176
Appendix H. SImulation data ..... 180
Appendixi. Run-time performance ..... 181
Appendix J. Untranslated region sequence data ..... 182
APPENDIX K. SENSITIVITY AND SPECIFICITY TEST ..... 184
APPENDIX L. TRANSFECTION AND LUCIFERASE ASSAYS ..... 186
APPENDIX M. ALIGNMENT OF MAMMALIAN PAS FLANKING REGIONS. ..... 187
REFERENCES ..... 188
CURRICULUM VITAE ..... 200

## LIST OF TABLES

Table 3.1 Features from nucleotide profile analysis, ..... 65
TABLE 3.2 COMPARISON OF UPSTREAM HEXAMERS DISCOVERED BY KMER SVD ANALYSIS AND TWO EXISTING REPORTS ..... 78
Table 3.3 Relative importance of features in human and mouse models ..... 86
TABLE 3.4 Predictions of other genomic regions. NP V of Different classifiers for different genomic regions are
COMPARED ..... 91
TABLE 3.5 SCORES OF F2 AND FGG WILD-TYPES AND MUTANTS ..... 93
TABLE 3.6 CORRELATION bETWEEN SCORE AND STRENGTH OF PAS IN HUMAN AND MOUSE. ..... 95
Table 3.7 LOW SCORe PAS IN MULTIPLE PAS GENES. ..... 97
TABLE 3.8 EST SUPPORT OF P AS OUTLIERS IN HUMAN AND MOUSE. ..... 101
TAble 3.9 C-RICH MOTIF In Genes without poly(A) signals ..... 102
Table 3.10 Conserved PAS flanking regions of PAS outliers in human, mouse and cow. ..... 104
TABLE 4.1 FIVE BASIC OPERATIONS FOR TRIPLET PROCESSING OF ITRIPLET ALGORITHM. ..... 120
TABLE 4.2 Methods comparison on simulated datasets. ..... 125
TABLE 4.3 ITRIPLET PREDICTION USING REAL BIOLOGICAL SEQUENCES. ..... 131
Table 4.4 Prediction Accuracy of iTriplet versus four others motif finding methods ..... 137

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

FIGURE 1.1 CORE PROTEIN FACTORS OF THE MAMMALIAN POLYADENYLATION COMPLEX. THE CARBOXYL TERMINAL DOMAIN (CTD) OF RNA POLYMERASE II IS TIGHTLY COUPLED TO THE POLYADENYLATION COMPLEX. FIGURE IS ADOPTED FROM [MANDEL ET AL 2008], WHERE THE AUTHORS SUGGESTED THAT CSTF-64 DIMERIZES AT THE DOWNSTREAM REGION.....

FIGURE 1.2 U1 SILENCING. U1 SNRNP CONSISTS OF U1 SNRNA AND 10 OTHER PROTEINS. A 10-NT SEQUENCE AT THE 5’ END OF U1 SNR NA targets the 5' splice site (5’ss) during splicing. The 10-NT SEQUENCE IN the mutated U1 snR NA IS CHANGED TO BASEPAIR WITH THE TARGET GENE. THE ABOVE FIGURE IS ADOPTED FROM [FORTE ET AL 2003]............ 17

Figure 1.3 U1 AdAPTOR technology. Endogenous U1 SnR NA is labeled in black, U1 Adaptor is labeled in red.
$\qquad$

Figure 2.1 Mismatch ratio. Green lines on the left denote 600-nt long real PAS sequences supported by EST data. Grey lines on the right represent control sequences. Cross symbol represents mismatch. Mismatch RATIO IS COMPUTED FOR EACH POSITION, DENOTED BYI.

Figure 2.2 Mismatch ratio in PAS flanking region between close species. A-B) Mismatch ratio variation for REGION [-300,+300], C-D) THE PAS FLANKING REGION VERSUS 3' UTR, E-F) MISMATCH RATIO VARIATION FOR REGION FROM 200 NTS UPSTREAM TO 400 NTS DOWNSTREAM, G-H) MISMATCH RATIO VARIATION FOR REGION FROM 400 NTS UPSTREAM TO 200 NTS DOWNSTREAM, I-J) PAS FLANKING REGION FOR SINGLE PAS GENES ONLY, K-L) PSEUDO P AS INTRONIC SEQUENCES, M-N) MISMATCH RATIO VARIATION AT THE FIRST SPLICING DONOR SITE (5' SS), O-P) ANALYSIS OF
$\qquad$

Figure 2.3 Percentage of alignment along the flanking positions at around Pas. Red and blue lines denote high AND LOW SCORING GROUPS, RESPECTVELY. A) HMC GROUP WITH THRESHOLD 50, B) HMCP WITH THRESHOLD 50, C) HMC with threshold 70, D) HMCP WITh threshold 7039

Figure 2.4 Distribution of Length of human conserved upstream fragments. A) in HMC group, B) in HMCP
$\qquad$

Figure 2.5 Distance of human CFs (based on 3' end of CF) from the P AS. A) distance of CF from Pas in the hmC GROUP, B) LENGTH OF CF <20 NTS FROM THE PAS IN HMC GROUP, C) DISTANCE OF CF FROM PAS IN THE HMCP GROUP, D) LENGTH OF CF <20 NTS FROM PAS IN HMCP GROUP.

FIGURE 2.6 EXAMPLES OF CF. A) POLYPYRIMIDINE TRACT BINDING PROTEIN 2 (PTBP2), B) FBJ MURINE OSTEOSARCOMA VIRAL ONCOGENE HOMOLOG ONCOGENE (FOS), C) OLIGODENDROCYTE TRANSCRIPTION FACTOR 1 (OLIG1), D) ALIGNMENT
BETWEEN HUMAN AND MOUSE OLIG1................................................................................................................................ 48

Figure 2.7 Conservation of U1A PAS flanking region among mammals. A) Secondary structure of the pie element. Adopted from [Van Gelder et al 1993], B) Multiple alignment of U1A PAS flanking regions in SEVEN MAMmals. Adopted from [Guan F, Coratozzolo R, Goraczniak R, Ho ES, Gunderson Si 2007]..51
Figure 3.1 Workflow of logistic regression PAS CLASSIFIER CONSTRUCTION. ..... 59
Figure 3.2 Nucleotide profiles of the PAS flanking region. A) Human region [-100,+100], B) zoomed into region[-40,+80], C) MOUSE REGION [-100,+100], D) ZOOMED INTO REGION [-40,+80], E-F) ZOOMED INTO REGION [-10,+30] IN HUMAN AND MOUSE, RESPECTIVELY.62
Figure 3.3 SVD of simulated sequences. A) simulated sequences with no motif planting, B) simulated sequences PLANTED WITH ACGT (MARKED IN RED) AT RANDOM LOCATIONS, C) SVD ANALYSIS OF SIMULATED SEQUENCES IN B, D) KMER SVD PROJECTION OF SIMULATED SEQUENCES PLANTED WITH CCGTAG WITH ONE MUTATION, E) POSITION SVD PROJECTION OF THE SAME SET OF SEQUENCES FROM D. ..... 71
Figure 3.4 Feature extraction by SVD projection. A) position sVd projection of human 100 NTS upstream andDOWNSTREAM FROM PAS, B) KMER SVD PROJECTION OF HUMAN UPSTREAM REGION, C) ITERATION OF KMER SVD FORhuman and mouse upstream regions, D) removal of irrelevant hexamers does not cause the positive dataCLOUD (BLUE) TO SHRINK76
Figure 3.5 Logistic function. ..... 80
Figure 3.6 Regression model validation. A) the best coefficients and their significances are reflected in the p- VALUES, B) CORRELATION AMONG THE COEFFICIENTS, C) THE COMPARISON OF COEFFICIENTS BETWEEN HUMAN AND MOUSE MODELS. ..... 83
FIGURE 3.7 ROC OF PAS CLASSIFIER. A) TRUE PREDICTION RATE VERSUS FALSE PREDICTION RATE FOR VARIOUS THRESHOLDS, B)
SENSITIVITY AND SPECIFICITY VERSUS THRESHOLD. ..... 85
Figure 3.8 Predictions of human and mouse PAS sequences. A) score distribution for human, B) score DISTRIBUTION FOR MOUSE, C) PERFORMANCE PARAMETERS COMPARISON. ..... 89
Figure 3.9 SCHEMATIC DIAGRAM ABOUT THE STRENGTH OF A PAS. ..... 94

FIgure 4.1 INTER-SEQUENCE ALGORITHM. (A) FOR EACH LMER R1 IN R1, IDENTIFY $2 D$-MUTANTS IN SEQUENCES R2, $\mathrm{S} 1, \mathrm{~S} 2, \ldots$ The rectangular box represents the 2d-Mutant of r1. The dotted line triangle represents a triplet. (B) HASH table to keep track of the span of the putative motif. Hash table consists of two parts viz. key and VALUE. IN THIS CASE, THE KEY IS THE PUTATIVE MOTIF; VALUE IS A LIST OF UNIQUE SEQUENCE IDS. PUTATIVE MOTIFS ARE PRODUCED BY THE TRIPLET ALGORITHM. THEY ARE COMMON MOTIFS TOTRIPLETS. 113

FIGURE 4.2 Intuition of Triplet algorithm. A triplet Consists of 12mers l1, l2 and l3. L1 and l2, L1 and l3, and l2 AND L3 CONTAIN 4, 6 AND 5 DIFFERENCES RESPECTIVELY AS LABELED IN THE LINES CONNECTING THEM. USE THE 12MER AS THE CENTER TO DRAW AN IMAGINARY CIRCLE. EACH CIRCLE DENOTES THE SET OF NEIGHBORING 12MERS THAT ARE NO MORE THAN 3 DIFFERENCES FROM THE CENTER 12MER. IN OTHER WORDS, EACH CIRCLE REPRESENTS THE SET OF PUTATIVE MOTIFS THAT GENERATE THE CENTER 12MER. NOTE THAT WE DO NOT ACTUALLY GENERATE THE SET OF PUTATIVE MOTIFS. CENTROID LMER IS DENOTED BY A DIAMOND SHAPE DOT. THE GOAL OF THE ALGORITHM IS TO UNCOVER ALL MEMBERS OF THE SET IN THE INTERSECTION (DARK GRAY) OF THE THREE SETS. (B) CENTROID LMER CONSTRUCTION. SHOWN ARE THREE PATTERNS OF COLUMNS VIZ. SAME NUCLEOTIDE IN THREE 12MERS PI (SOLID LINE VERTICAL BOXES IN POSITIONS 1, 5, 6 AND 10), ALL DIFFERENT NUCLEOTIDES ACROSS THREE 12MERS PNC (VERTICAL box WITH DASHED BOUNDARY IN POSITION 11), AND TWO OUT OF THREE 12MERS HAVING THE SAME NUCLEOTIDES PMN (DOTTED LINE VERTICAL BOXES IN POSITIONS $2,3,4,7,9$, AND 12). THE CENTROID LMER IS CONSTRUCTED IN STAGE 1 OF Triplet Algorithm described in the text. The number of identical positions between the centroid lmer AND L1, L2 AND L3, IS REPRESENTED BYTHE SCORE VECTOR AND THE SELECTION OF NUCLEOTIDES ENCODED IN MOVE VECTOR (C) STRUCTURE OF MOVE VECTOR. (D) EXPLORATORY SCHEME DISCOVERY FROM STAGE 2 OF TRIPLET algorithm. Centroid lmer constructed in Figure 2B is modified by the composite operation of sac (P12) AND NC $(3,1)$ TO CREATE THREE EXTRA MOTIFS NEAR ITS NEIGHBORHOOD. (E) EXAMPLE OF APPLYING RULE 13 TO CREATE A NEW MOVE VECTOR IN (D). 117

Figure 4.3 Motif in vasculogenesis genes. A) 14-NT LONG CONSENSUS Generated by Weblogo [Crooks et Al 2004], B) LOCATION OF FOX:ETS AND ITRIPLET PREDICTED MOTIFS CTCCATTGCCAGCT IN MEF2C, FLK1/KDR, TIE2/TEK,

TAL1, NOTCH4, AND CDH5/VE-CAD, C) MULTIPLE ALIGNMENT OF MEF2C ORTHOLOGS IN HUMAN, MOUSE, COW, OPOSSUM AND CHICKEN.

FIGURE 4.4 CONFIRMATION OF PREDICTED POLY(A) DOWNSTREAM ELEMENTS BY DUAL LUCIFERASE REPORTER SYSTEM. (A) PRL-GAPDHWT WAS MADE FROM ASTANDARD PRL-SV40 Renilla EXPRESSION PLASMID BY REPLACING THE SV40derived 3'UTR AND poly(A) signal sequences with the human GAPD H 3'UTR (NM_002046) AND 116NT PAST the PAS. pRL-GAPDHmt matches pRL-GAPDHwt but having Motif A mutated as shown. Plasmids were transfected into HeLa cells and Luciferase activity measured 24 hours later. Values for renilla LUCIFERASE WERE NORMALIZED TO THOSE OBTAINED FROM A CO-TRANSFECTED FIREFLY LUCIFERASE PLASMID. THE PRLGAPD HWT PLASMID EXPRESSES 2.2 FOLD MORE RENILLA THAN PRL-GAPDH MT PLASMID THUS MOTIF A IS ENHANCING EXPRESSION BY 2.2 FOLD. (B) PRL-RAFWT (NM_002880) WAS MADE LIKE PRL-GAPD HWT BUT FROM THE HUMAN RAF GENE SEQUENCES AS IndicATED. PRL-RAFMT MATCHES PRL-RAFWT bUT HAVING Motif A MUTATED AS SHOWN. THESE PLASMIDS WERE TRANSFECTED AND ANALYZED AS IN PANEL A. (C) PRL-U1AWT (NM_004596) WAS MADE LIKE pRL-GAPDHWT BUT FROM THE HUMAN U1A GENE SEQUENCES AS INDICATED. PRL-U1AMT MATCHES PRL-U1 AWT but having Motif A mutated as shown. These plasmids were transfected and analyzed as in panel A. .... 141

## CHAPTER 1

## INTRODUCTION

## A. Background

The majority of eukaryotic protein-coding messenger RNA precursors (pre-mRNAs) undergo required maturation processing in the nucleus before being exported to the cytoplasm. This maturation process consists of three modifications viz. 5' capping, splicing, and polyadenylation. Although these modifications are often called post-transcriptional processing, they actually occur simultaneously and cooperatively during transcription. RNA modifications serve vital biological functions and are thought to facilitate diversity. Splicing can lead to the production of more than one species (isoform) of mRNA of a single gene, as many as $80 \%$ of human genes are detected with alternatively spliced isoforms [reviewed in Matlin et al 2005]. Alternative splicing often alters the protein-coding region of a gene, resulting in different proteins from the same gene without any change in its genome. 5' capping and polyadenylation modify the 5' and 3 ' ends of the mRNA molecule, respectively. They are critical to mRNA nuclear export, stability, and translatability. Intriguingly, polyadenylation is the only pre-mRNA modification out of the three that is preserved in all domains (super-kingdoms) i.e. prokaryotes, archaea, and eukaryotes. During the three billion years of evolution, additional complexity was selected in the mammalian polyadenylation machinery. Thus in this thesis, my focus is to study the more complicated polyadenylation activity in mammals.

All eukaryotic protein-coding messenger RNAs (mRNAs) are polyadenylated except histones. Polyadenylation consists of two tandem enzymatic reactions i.e. the endonucleolytic cleavage of nascent pre-mRNA emerging from the transcription complex, and the polymerization of adenosine nucleotides to the 3' end of the pre-mRNA. The endonucleolytic cleavage site is called the polyadenylation site (PAS). The choice of PAS is selective even though human and mouse genes are found to possess more than one PAS [Tian et al 2005]. The polyadenosine nucleotides polymerized at the 3 ' end of the mRNA is collectively called the poly $(A)$ tail. The typical length of the poly $(A)$ tail in mammals is 200-250 nucleotides (nts) long, but lower organisms tends to have a shorter $\operatorname{poly}(A)$ tail e.g. it is about 70 nts in yeast, $10-20 \mathrm{nts}$ in bacteria. Polyadenylation is a non-template driven process, in contrast to transcription and DNA replication. It takes place in the nucleus, however not without exception as cytoplasmic polyadenylation can undergo shortening and lengthening in the cytoplasm. Example of cytoplasmic polyadenylation was reported in Xenopus during oocyte maturation and early embryogenesis [Pique et al 2008].

## B. Polyadenylation core factors

Illustrated below in Figure 1.1 is the core eukaryotic polyadenylation complex, which consists of six protein factors comprised of fourteen different polypeptides.


Figure 1.1 Core protein factors of the mammalian polyadenylation complex. The carboxyl terminal domain (CTD) of RNA polymerase II is tightly coupled to the polyadenylation complex. Figure is adopted from [Mandel et al 2008], where the authors suggested that CstF-64 dimerizes at the downstream region.

This complex is highly conserved in eukaryotes. Yeast homlogs can be found in 10 out of 14 mammalian proteins [Mandel et al 2008, Shi et al 2009]. This complex takes about 10 seconds to assemble according to one study [Chao et al 1999]. As mentioned in [Mandel et al 2008], it is surprising that so many proteins are required to perform such a simple cleavage and polymerization
process. In addition, a recent proteomic study has identified as many as 85 different proteins in the polyadenylation complex, including known polyadenylation factors, indicating up to 50 other proteins may influence polyadenylation [Shi et al 2009]. The polyadenylation molecular machinery utilizes two cis elements to recognize the PAS. The upstream element of PAS consists of a highly conserved hexanucleotide, called the poly $(A)$ signal, which is located 10-30 nts from the PAS. The two most prevalent forms of poly(A) signal in vertebrates are $A A U A A A$ and $A U U A A A^{1}$, collectively called the canonical poly(A) signal. According to my own and other data [Beaudoing et al 2000, Tian et al 2005], AAUAAA and AUUAAA are found in approximately $66 \%$ and $16 \%$ of mammalian genes, respectively. The poly(A) signal is recognized by cleavage and polyadenylation specificity factor (CPSF) CPSF-160 during complex formation.

On the contrary, no sequence consensus can be identified for the downstream element (DSE) except that an $U$ and $G$ enriched region is found at $\sim 15$ nts downstream from PAS, which is commonly called the U/GU-rich region. The 64-kDa subunit of the cleavage and stimulating factor (CstF), CstF-64, was found to target the U/GU-rich region but not simple (GU) ${ }_{n}$ repeats through SELEX experiments and NMR study [Takagaki et al 1997, Perez et al 2003]. In addition, experimental data indicated that cleavage and polyadenylation occur deterministically at a fixed location ( $\pm 10 \mathrm{nts}$ ) between the PAS and the U/GU-rich

[^0]region. A recent computational study of PAS downstream sequences from various metazoans suggested that DSE exhibits a 5' to 3' transition from UG-rich to U-rich [Salibury et al 2006].

Direct binding of the two abovementioned protein factors, CPSF-160 and CstF-64, to the poly(A) signal and DSE, respectively, are inadequate to trigger polyadenylation. Two additional cleavage factors CF-I and CF-II, are reported to increase complex stability, and to enhance CPSF-160 interaction with CstF-64, which results in forming a closed loop in the pre-mRNA substrate between the poly(A) signal and DSE [Takagaki et al 1989, de Vries et al 2000]. Another subunit of the CPSF, CPSF-73, was reported to function as an endonuclease to cleave the pre-mRNA preferentially but not necessarily after dinucleotide 'CA' between the poly(A) signal and the DSE [Mandel et al 2006].

## C. Alternative polyadenylation

A substantial portion of human genes were found to possess more than one 3 ' end [Iseli et al 2002]. With the burgeoning of genomic data, a more recent study has determined that $\sim 54 \%$ of human and $\sim 32 \%$ of mouse genes were found to have alternative PAS [Tian et al 2005]. Alternative polyadenylation results in the alteration of the 3' UTR, and in some cases, the truncation of the carboxyl terminal of the protein. It is still unknown whether the choice of PAS is stochastic or regulated, as well as its activation or inactivation mechanism. At present, only a few examples are known to delineate its biological function. An example of alteration of the coding region through alternative polyadenylation can be
illustrated by the $\lg \mathrm{M}$ heavy chain gene, which contains two active polyadenylation sites. Activation of upstream PAS, $\mu_{\mathrm{s}}$, will result in the secretory form of $\operatorname{lgM}$, whereas the activation of the downstream PAS, $\mu_{\mathrm{m}}$, will give rise to the membrane-bound form [Lamson et al 1984, Phillips et al 2001]. The difference in localization is due to the truncation of the coding region in 3' end that encodes the membrane anchor domain. Even though the alternative polyadenylation of $3,108(22 \%)$ human and 898 ( $8 \%$ ) mouse genes were detected to alter the protein coding region [Table 3 of Tian et al 1995], so far, only $\lg \mathrm{M}$ is well studied, indicating the biological function of alternative polyadenylation in many genes is still unknown.

In most situations, alternative polyadenylation affects only the 3' UTR but leaves the coding region intact. It is known that the 3' UTR embodies myriad of regulatory elements such as microRNA targets [Xie et al 2005], mRNA stability elements like AU-rich regions, polyadenylation inhibition elements, U1 binding sites [Gunderson et al 1998], and mRNA localization "ZIPCODE" elements [reviewed in Shav-Tal Y et al 2005]. As a result, mRNA levels may be affected by alternative polyadenylation, and subsequently, affects the protein level as well. Besides the effect on 3' UTRs, an intron enhancer located downstream of exon 4 in the calcitonin gene is also reported to regulate alternative polyadenlyation [Lou et al 1996]. The lengthening of 3 ' UTR has been revealed to associate with mouse embryonic development [ Ji et al 2009] and it is believed that the lengthened transcripts are turned into substrates of other regulatory agents like microRNAs. On the contrary, the shortening of 3 ' UTR was observed in
oncogene transcripts, which is thought as a mechanism for oncogenes to escape from microRNA repression [Mayr et al 2009].

## D. Non-canonical polyadenylation

Despite the fact that the poly $(\mathrm{A})$ signal is highly conserved in vertebrates, a small fraction of genes do not conform to the canonical pattern and yet they are polyadenlyated precisely at the same cleavage site. The first example being reported is the gene poly(A) polymerase gamma (PAPOLG) which has no canonical poly(A) signals but contains multiple copies of conserved UGUAN ( $\mathrm{N}=\mathrm{A}$ is better than U , as better than $\mathrm{G}, \mathrm{C}$ ) in the upstream of PAS [Venkataraman et al 2005]. In that study, the binding of human CF-I to UGUAN sites was shown to stimulate polyadenylation. Note that this study lacked cellculture data and it failed to exclude the binding of CPSF-160 to a canonical-like poly(A) signal, which was present in PAPOLG. Another example is the DNA polymerase gene of Epstein-Barr virus that contains the non-canonical poly(A) signal, UAUAAA, yet it was shown to be essential for polyadenylation though with less efficiency [Silver Key et al 1997].

The presence of high conservation pressure to preserve the upstream poly(A) signal but not the degenerate downstream U/GU-rich region may indicate only the poly(A) signal is sufficient to trigger polyadenylation. In addition, I have identified many reliable PAS without $U$ and $G$ enriched downstream region (detailed discussion can be found in chapter 3). However, one study has reported the presence of auxiliary G-rich elements further downstream is required to
maintain polyadenylation activity of that gene [Dalziel et al 2007]. The intronless gene MC1R has a canonical poly(A) signal AAUAAA upstream but lacks the U/GU-rich downstream element. Through mutagenesis studies, authors have demonstrated that two downstream G-rich regions serve to rescue normal polyadenylation activity, without which, polyadenylation diminished significantly. Despite that, the UU dinucleotide located 21 nts downstream from PAS, which is the favorite position of the DSE, still remains critically important to maintain polyadenylation as disruption abolishes polyadenylation activity.

With the help of genomic and expression data, there is growing evidence to support the view that the polyadenylation molecular machinery is flexible to tolerate sequence variations of the poly(A) signal and/or the DSE. Such a view is consistent with the discovery of as many as 85 proteins in the polyadenylation complex mentioned above [Shi et al 2009]. Such additional factors may serve as compensatory and regulatory functions. Examples have shown that the weakness of non-canonical poly(A) signal can be compensated by a strong DSE, and vice versa, in the absence of other auxiliary elements. This idea has been illustrated in a recent in-vitro study about the compensatory effect of a noncanonical poly(A) signal and a DSE without any auxiliary element [Nunes et al 2010]. Human MC4R and JunB genes are examples of this type. The intronless human MC4R gene lacks a canonical poly(A) signal but possesses an A-rich upstream region, and an U/GU-rich downstream region. The authors showed that the downstream U/GU-rich region was sufficient to drive polyadenylation activity. Interestingly, though not mentioned in that report, the mouse homolog does
possess the major canonical poly(A) signal AAUAAA and the DSE is quite U/GUrich too. In addition, the expression of MC4R is quite low in both species, and their 3' ends are not supported by ESTs. Equally interesting is the finding that the gene of the human CPSF-160, which recognizes and binds the poly(A) signal, does not have the canonical poly(A) signal. Based on these few examples, we can understand that the core polyadenylation complex exhibits a wide spectrum of flexibility, and its tolerance to variations is gene-specific. Later, I will discuss examples of genetic disorders due to the slight variations in the flanking region of the PAS.

## E. Polyadenylation and transcription termination

Currently, there are two popular views on transcription termination viz. antitermination and torpedo models. Both models support the interaction between transcription termination and polyadenylation. The anti-termination model proposed that some proteins called anti-termination factors "piggy back" on the transcription complex during the elongation phase. When the transcription complex reaches an active PAS, it will trigger the release of anti-termination factors from the transcription complex thereby causing the destabilization of the RNA polymerase II/DNA complex. An alternate view on termination is called the torpedo model. In this model, after the cleavage of nascent mRNA at the PAS from the RNA polymerase II (Pol II), an 5'->3' exonuclease Xrn2 will degrade the emerging nascent mRNA from the transcription complex until Xrn2 interacts with the complex, which in turn will cause the transcription complex to fall off from the DNA [West et al 2004]. According to my data, 6,000+ of human and 12,000+ of
mouse genes are less than 1,000 nts apart, suggesting proper transcription termination is vital to maintain transcription integrity. Early reports proposed that both the $\operatorname{poly}(A)$ signal and the downstream G-rich pause element MAZ were required to cause Pol II transcription termination [Eggermont et al 1993, Yonaha et al 1999, Plant et al 2005, West et al 2006], and transcription termination was suggested to couple with polyadenylation [Yonaha et al 2000]. The nascent mRNA was identified to tether the polyadenylation complex to the Pol II [Rigo et al 2005]. Other studies suggested however that the canonical poly( A ) signal alone is sufficient to induce transcription pausing, which may switch Pol II from an elongation state to an abortive state [Orozco et al 2002, Kim et al 2003, Nag et al 2006]. However, my data shows that canonical poly(A) signals are ubiquitous in transcribed regions. In order to support poly(A) signal dependent pausing, factors other than sequence elements must be utilized by the transcription complex to prevent premature loss of possessivity.

## F. Evolutionary history of polyadenylation

The origin of mammalian polyadenylation can be traced back to the most primitive organisms in all three domains (super-kingdoms) of life i.e. prokaryotes, archaea, eukaryotes, including organelles like chloroplast and mitochondria. Even though polyadenylation orchestrates quite differently in these three domains in terms of the protein factors, the existence of the poly(A) signal, and the sequence characteristics surrounding the PAS, a common biological role has been preserved through evolution, which is the turnover of mRNA molecules. This observation suggests that mRNA turnover is the ancestral function of
polyadenylation. Thus polyadenylation should be viewed as the counterpart of transcription, where the former helps to recycle ribonucleotides for the latter.

Escherichia coli (E. coli) will be used as the model organism to illustrate prokaryotic polyadenylation. The 3 ' end of most E.coli transcript is marked by a stem-loop structure, which helps to resist 3 '-exonucleolytic degradation. Endonucleases such as RNase E try to remove the stem-loop by attacking its base so as to allow 3'->5' degradation. However this reaction is slow. Apart from exonucleolytic degradation, the exposed 3 ' end of the RNA is also available for polyadenylation by the poly(A) polymerase pcnB. When the poly(A) tail is formed at the 3' end of the transcript, it is thought to serve as a 'toehead' for another enzyme polynucleotide phosphorylase (PNPase), which works synergetically with RNase E to stimulate 3'->5' exonucleolytic degradation [Xu et al 1995, Cohen 1995]. This mechanism was reported to account for the regulation of plasmid copy in E.coli [Xu et al 1993, 2002, He et al 1993]. Most prokaryotic poly(A) tail was found to be $10-20$ nts long, and only $2-60 \%$ of the mRNA of a gene were detected to have a poly(A) tail [Taljanidisz et al 1987, Karnik et al 1987]. The stimulatory role of the poly(A) tail were also found in archaea, chloroplast, and mitochondria [Rott et al 2003, Slomovic et al 2005, Portnoy et al 2006]. Several good reviews of prokaryotic polyadenylation can be found in [Sarkar 1997, Edmonds 2002, Slomovic et al 2006].

On the other hand, additional components were selected in eukaryotes during the course of evolution. These include the presence of the poly $(A)$ signal, distinct nucleotide composition flanking the PAS, and the multimeric
polyadenylation complex. These indicate that new functions are incorporated in eukaryotic polyadenylation in addition to its ancestral mRNA turnover role. One critical distinction between prokaryotes and eukaryotes is the non-covalent circularization of mRNA. Circularization enhances mRNA stability and protein translation capability. But it requires additional players to bring $5^{\prime}$, and 3 ' ends together. The birth of 5 ' capping enzyme fulfilled such 5 ' role. The capping enzyme produces a cap structure ( $\mathrm{m}^{7} \mathrm{Gppp}$ ) in the $5^{\prime}$ end of the pre-mRNA by attaching a guanosine to the 5 ' most nucleotide through an usual 5 '-to-5' triphosphate linkage. Regarding the 3' end, a highly conserved poly(A) binding protein (PABP), which binds to the poly(A) tail, is found in eukaryotes. These two terminal modifications help the mRNA molecule to resist exosome degradation in the nucleus, which is essential for mRNA stability. Moreover, the nuclear export pathway also uses these two modifications to gauge the export of mRNA to cytoplasm for translation. Before translation, the 5' cap interacts with the PABPbound poly $(\mathrm{A})$ tail through the mediation of translation initiation factors eIF4E and elF4G. The circularization structure is shown to facilitate multiple rounds of translation per mRNA molecule.

The comparison between prokaryotic and eukaryotic polyadenylation not only provides additional understanding about this process, but also how little is known about nucleus formation. Even by comparing the two unicellular organisms E.coli and yeast, the vast difference between their polyadenylation mechanisms is still puzzling. So far, little evidence is known about the intermediate for the transition from non-nucleus to nucleus. Further investigation
is needed to fill the missing knowledge between the two domains of life during evolution.

## G. Polyadenylation and diseases

Several studies have shown that genomic variation flanking the PAS can be detrimental. Examples of disease-related genomic variations in regions surrounding the PAS will be discussed here. It has been reported that agedrelated macular degeneration (AMD) is associated with the deletion-insertion (indel) of an upstream region of PAS of gene ARMS2 [Fritsche et al 2008]. AMD causes diminishing of central retinal vision, and 50\% of AMD patients are accounted by indel genetic variation [Edwards et al 2005, Haines et al 2005, Hageman et al 2005]. Genotyping of AMD patients indicated a 43-nt fragment, which carries the poly(A) signal, being replaced by a 54-nt fragment with two non overlapping AU-rich pentamers. Homologous ARMS2 can only be found within the primate lineage, and the biological function of ARMS2 still remains unknown. The loss of the poly $(A)$ signal compounded with the two extra $A U$-rich pentamers not only hampers polyadenylation activity, but also reduces mRNA stability. As a result, the protein level of ARMS2 drops drastically in retina of affected patients.

Other more subtle polymorphisms surrounding PAS were also found to be disease related, though they were not as drastic as losing the poly $(A)$ signal. Their main adverse effect is the alteration of polyadenylation efficiency. One example is the single nucleotide polymorphism (SNP) at the PAS of prothrombin or coagulation factor II gene (F2). Two SNPs have been discovered immediately

5' upstream of F2's PAS viz. rs72550707 C $\rightarrow$ T, and rs1799963 G $\rightarrow \mathrm{A} . \mathrm{C} \rightarrow \mathrm{T}$ is mostly found in Afro-Americans and Afro-Caribbeans, whereas $\mathrm{G} \rightarrow \mathrm{A}$ is almost exclusively found in Caucasians [Danckwardt et al 2006]. The $G \rightarrow A$ polymorphism was reported to elevate mRNA level of the F2 gene [Sachchithananthan et al 2005, Danckwardt et al 2004, 2006] due to the increase of polyadenylation efficiency but not translatability [Gehring et al 2001]. As blood coagulation is a sensitive and responsive physiological process, the boosting of polyadenylation efficiency increases the level of prothrombin protein in the plasma that will result in venous thrombophilia. $\mathrm{C} \rightarrow \mathbf{T}$ polymorphism also contributes to thrombophilia and complications of pregnancy.

Besides polymorphisms at the poly(A) signal and the PAS, variation in the downstream U/GU-rich region was also found to upset thrombosis. The fibrinogen gamma gene (FGG) consists of 10 exons and two PAS. The upstream PAS (PA1) is located in intron 9. The use of PA1 produces the shorter isoform of FGG ( $\gamma^{\prime}$ ), whereas the use of downstream PAS (PA2) will produce the longer FGG (yA). yA contains four more amino acids "AGDV" than Y ' at the carboxyl terminal. The last four amino acids are involved in platelet-binding. A mixture of $\mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$ and $\gamma A$ are found in the blood stream, where $\gamma$ ' usually consists of $7-15 \%$ of total FGG level. Maintaining the $\gamma^{\prime}$ to $\gamma A$ ratio in blood is physiologically important. A $\mathrm{C} \rightarrow$ T SNP located at the U/GU-rich region 3' downstream of PA2 was found in patients suffering from deep venous thrombosis (DVT) [Uitte de Willige et al 2005, 2007]. The same study discovered an elevated mRNA level of $ү$ A in DVT patients. Thus, the $\mathrm{C} \rightarrow \mathrm{T}$ variation was believed to strengthen PA2, which led to
the lowering of $\gamma^{\prime}$ and the ratio between $\gamma^{\prime}$ and total FGG. The strengthening of PA2 is thought to be contributed by making the PAS downstream region more Urich, which may facilitate polyadenylation factor CstF-64 binding.

Besides genetic variation, utilizing alternative the polyadenylation mechanism to shorten 3' UTR was observed in six oncogenes in cancer cells that led to changes in protein products [Mayr et al 2009]. The shortening of 3' UTR allows oncogenes to escape microRNA-mediated repression. In addition, one of the oncogenes with shortened 3' UTR was IMP-1, which was found to promote oncogenic transformation. Regarding the mechanism to activate 5' upstream or 3' downstream PAS, it is still unknown. Through previous microarray comparative study, one group of the authors speculated that the elevated level of CPSF-160 (CPSF1) and CstF-64 (CSTF20) may favor the usage of 5' PAS even though the sequence propensity is suboptimal.

## H. Polyadenylation and oligonucleotide-based therapeutics

Oligonucleotide-based, or simply oligo-based, drugs like most existing drugs are antagonists. Currently, there are two main categories of oligo-based therapeutic methods viz. antisense oligonucleotide (ASO), and RNA interference (RNAi). Their main difference lies in the use of different endogenous mRNA degradation pathways. In the last two decades, growing attention has been given to harness these mRNA degradation pathways as the therapeutic method for diseases such as cancer, familial hypercholestrolaemia, malaria etc. [MeInikova 2008]. With the advances in nucleic acid chemistry, delivery mechanism, and voluminous
genomic data, the momentum of oligo-based therapeutics is growing even larger. The key advantage of oligo-based drugs compared with traditional small compound drugs is in the discovery of potent interacting sites between the antagonist and the target. In the traditional drug discovery process, identification of the active site of the target protein requires structural information, which may be a daunting task for some protein families such as membrane proteins. Once the target site is decided, the next step is to develop an assay in testing the potency of small compounds from a chemical library. Required working knowledge is completely different from one target to the next. Synthesis of small compounds also varies from one drug to the others as well. However, the screening process is more streamlined for oligo-based drug discovery. All one needs is to screen for one or more unique and accessible target sequences in the mRNA of the target gene. As variation in sequence pattern usually does not affect the biochemical property and synthesis of the oligonucleotides, the screening process does not depend on the target protein. In addition, oligo-based drugs make personalized medicine more probable than traditional approaches, as the personalization of an oligonucleotide is much easier than a small compound. Similar advantages apply to the combat of drug resistance due to the evolution of targets.

In addition to the above two oligo-based methods, a new method has been invented recently which takes on a different mRNA degradation pathway i.e. the inhibition of polyadenylation via the U1snRNP splicing factor. Previous studies have demonstrated that direct interaction between the U1-70k subunit of
splicing factor U1 snRNP, and poly(A) polymerase (PAP) can inhibit polyadenylation after cleavage [Gunderson et al 1998, Vagner et al 2000]. This inhibition mechanism was engineered as a post-transcription gene silencing tool, namely U1 silencing, as shown in Figure 1.2 below:


Figure 1.2 U1 silencing. U1 snRNP consists of U1 snRNA and 10 other proteins. A 10-nt sequence at the 5' end of U1 snRNA targets the 5' splice site (5'ss) during splicing. The $10-$ nt sequence in the mutated U1 snRNA is changed to basepair with the target gene. The above figure is adopted from [Forte et al 2003]

The idea of U 1 silencing is to tether the U 1 snRNP to the upstream of PAS in the terminal exon via a mutated U1 snRNA, where its natural 10-nt long 5' end targeting sequence is changed to form a duplex with an unique site flanking the PAS in the target gene as illustrated in Figure 1.2 above. Various research groups have demonstrated successes in applying this method to silence genes in different cell lines by transfecting cells with the mutated U1 snRNA [Beckley et al 2001, Fortes et al 2003, Akum et al 2004, Abad et al 2008, Jankowska et al

2008]. Recently, a significant improvement has been made to improve this method by the concept of U1 Adaptor [Goraczniak et al 2009].


Figure 1.3 U1 Adaptor technology. Endogenous U1 snRNA is labeled in black, U1 Adaptor is labeled in red. Adopted from [Goraczniak et al 2009].

Instead of customizing U1 snRNA, a short adaptor oligonucleotide known as the U1 Adaptors is used to tether U1 snRNP to the terminal exon that contains the PAS. U1 Adaptor is a synthetic oligonucleotide of about 28-33 nucleotides in length and comprised of a 5' segment, the Target Domain, which binds within the terminal exon of the target pre-mRNA, and a 3' segment, the U1 Domain, which binds to the 5' end of U1 snRNA [Goraczniak et al 2009]. U1 Adaptor tethers U1 snRNP, via its U1 snRNA subunit, to a sequence near the PAS of the targeted gene. The U1 Domain design is relatively simple as its role is to bind as strongly as possible to U 1 snRNP via base pairing to U 1 snRNA. In contrast, the Target

Domain design is a balance between high affinity to the target and low affinity to non-targeted pre-mRNAs. A key aspect that, in part, explains the specificity of the Adaptor method is that inhibition only occurs when the Adaptor:U1 snRNP complex is bound in the terminal exon. Thus, Adaptor:U1 snRNP complex binding to upstream introns or exons of either the target gene or non-targeted genes has no effect. Even though a robust algorithm to select the U1 Adaptor target site is still under development, several genes have been silenced by this technology.

## I. Summary

As discussed above, a seemingly straightforward two-step enzymatic reaction turns out to be far more complex that it should. During the course of evolution, variations of polyadenylation factors and the surrounding PAS bring in advantageous functions as well as complexity to this modification step. Such additional complexity is likely associated with regulatory functions. Hence I am interested to discover the regulatory role of regions flanking the PAS. In this report, I provide an extensive bioinformatic study to identify polyadenylation regulatory elements and to determine how widespread they are in mammals using bioinformatic, machine learning, and statistical techniques.

I have found an unusual asymmetric conservation pressure upstream of the PAS but not downstream of the PAS. Around 2,000+ of highly conserved fragments, at least 30 nts long, are found in the upstream region of remote species. Their discovery may reveal important and yet unknown activity
associated with these conserved fragments. Furthermore, I conducted an extensive study to identify the features that constitute strong and weak polyadenylation sites. Hence, I have used a supervised learning method to construct a polyadenylation site classifier. The classifier not only allows us to make prediction of PAS in novel genomes, but also assist in the identification of atypical polyadenylation sites. Such polyadenylation site outliers provide excellent examples to investigate less understood factors of polyadenylation. Finally, the degenerate nature of downstream U/GU-rich elements has prompted me to develop a new motif finding algorithm that is specifically capable of identifying long and degenerate motifs, which are commonly found in RNA.

## CHAPTER 2

## CONSERVATION OF POLY(A) SITE FLANKING REGION

## A. Introduction

The existence of cis polyadenylation elements both upstream and downstream of the poly $(A)$ signal has been studied experimentally and bioinformatically. Bioinformatic analysis discovered the enrichment of certain hexamers upstream, up to 100 nucleotides (nts), in human [Hu et al 2005], or downstream, up to 60 nts, of polyadenylation sites (PAS) in metazons [Salisbury et al 2006]. Through experimental studies, various functions have been attributed to other cis regulatory elements including, but not limited to, the inhibition of polyadenylation through a U-rich region downstream of the PAS [Zhu et al 2006], stabilization of the polyadenylation complex by U-rich elements upstream of the PAS [Kaufmann et al 2004, Danckwardt et al 2007], alteration of polyadenylation by U/GU-rich elements downstream of the PAS [Liu et al 2008], stimulation of the cleavage step through proximal and distal G-rich elements downstream of the PAS [Phillips et al 2004, Dalziel et al 2007], and U1A autoregulation through polyadenylation inhibition element (PIE) [Boelens et al 1993, Gunderson et al 1994, 1997]. So far, these studies have emphasized the presence of short (<15 nts) cis regulatory elements flanking (up to 100 nts upstream) the PAS. Furthermore, other related studies largely ignored the possibility that highly conserved elements could be effecting 3' end processing [Siepel et al 2005]. This chapter attempts to establish, first, the existence of selection pressure in the
farther upstream region (up to 200 nts ) of the PAS, and second, the existence and prevalence of longer (>30 nts) conserved fragments (CFs) in distant mammalian species specifically, human, mouse, cow and platypus. Last but not least, the biological implications of these conserved regions will be discussed at the end.

## B. Close species comparison reveals selection pressure on the farther region 200nt upstream of poly(A) sites

Polyadenylation is required for expression of all eukaryotic genes (except histone). It has long been understood that there is a strong selection pressure to maintain the poly(A) signal upstream near the PAS. In contrast, it is not understood whether selection pressure extends beyond the poly(A) signal and at what range of distance from the PAS. In order to answer these questions, the mutation rate near the PAS was measured. However, a simple comparison of PAS flanking sequences among different species is not feasible because, unlike ORFs, 3' UTRs are generally not conserved. Furthermore, nucleotide sequence comparison suffers from the homoplasy effect, i.e. recent mutation(s) can revert a mutated nucleotide to its ancestral form over a long evolutionary time. To overcome this issue, the approach to harness close species genomes was adopted to examine the existence of selection pressure flanking the PAS. Two pairs of close species were used: viz. human-chimpanzee and mouse-rat. The human and chimpanzee genomes are almost 99\% identical [Chimpanzee genome sequencing consortium 2005], and the genome between mouse and rat is close to $90 \%$ identical [Rat genome sequencing consortium 2004]. Results
suggest that the proposed method is capable of pairing up orthologous (based on ORF) PAS regions even in less conserved 3' UTRs of close species.

## 1. Methods

For a given genomic region, in the absence of selection pressure, one would expect mutations to be distributed evenly along the genome; otherwise, mutations are either localized or depleted in that region. Based upon this intuition, the following procedure was devised to reveal the extent of selection pressure flanking the PAS.

1. obtain 17,080 human and 8,799 mouse PAS from our EST-based PAS database (described in the Appendix B)
2. consider regions $[-300,+300]$ (see note below)
3. use NCBI-BLASTN [Camacho et al 2009] to identify chimpanzee and rat homologous PAS of human and mouse, respectively
4. remove genes with $3^{\prime}$ UTRs shorter than 500 nts so as to eliminate the conservation effect caused by the ORF
5. choose two control data sets that are of the same length and same number as the sequences from step 1. These two control sequences were taken from random locations in the intergenic region and in the ORF
6. examine the mismatch ratio (explained below) for each position among homologous pairs in $[-300,+300]$ (see note below) of the PAS

Note: $[-M,+N]$ denotes $M$ nts upstream and $N$ nts downstream of the PAS.


$$
\text { mismatch }_{i}=\frac{\text { mismatch_poly }(A)_{i}}{\text { mismatch }_{\_} \text {control }_{i}}
$$

Figure 2.1 Mismatch ratio. Green lines on the left denote 600-nt long real PAS sequences supported by EST data. Grey lines on the right represent control sequences. Cross symbol represents mismatch. Mismatch ratio is computed for each position, denoted by i.

Mismatch ratio. 16,835 and 8,604 pairs of homologous PAS were found between human-chimpanzee, and mouse-rat, respectively, using NCBI-BLAST. For both real and control result sets, the number of mismatches were counted between each pair of species for each position in the $[-300,+300]$ region. Then the two mismatch counts were combined into a ratio per position as shown in Figure 2.1. (Note: the mismatch ratio was set to undefined during plotting if the number of mismatches in control sequences was zero. Since large number of PAS regions were used, this situation were only found to happen in the first and last three positions at either ends, thereby it would not affect the overall analysis.) The mismatch ratio reflects the comparative mutation rate in PAS
regions versus control sequences. A value close to 1 , $>1$, and $<1$ indicates neutral, faster, and lower mutation rates in the PAS region versus control. Regarding the choice of control sequences, the decision is based on the assumption that intergenic sequence is subjected to the least selection pressure, whereas the strongest pressure is on the ORF. The comparison of the PAS flanking region with these two extremes enables us to understand the magnitude of selection pressure. Besides the PAS flanking region, other types of genomic sequences such as 5' splicing sites, part of the 3' UTR and introns were included in this study in order to confirm the validity of this method. The degree and the extent of conservation of the region flanking the PAS were examined by plotting the mismatch ratio for these two pairs of close species.

## 2. Results

## a) Selection pressure in human-chimpanzee and mouse-rat



A
mouse vs rat
[-300,300]

positions from polyA site (bps)

B





Figure 2.2 Mismatch ratio in PAS flanking region between close species. AB) Mismatch ratio variation for region [-300,+300], C-D) the PAS flanking region versus $3^{\prime}$ UTR, E-F) mismatch ratio variation for region from 200 nts upstream to 400 nts downstream, G-H) mismatch ratio variation for region from 400 nts upstream to 200 nts downstream, I-J) PAS flanking region for single PAS genes only, K-L) pseudo PAS intronic sequences, M-N) mismatch ratio variation at the first splicing donor site (5'ss), O-P) analysis of non-overlapping genes.

In Figure 2.2, the blue line represents the mismatch ratio between the real PAS and the intergenic control sequence, similarly, for the green line except that
the control is changed to the ORF. The grey line represents the comparison between the two types of control sequences i.e. ORF versus intergenic.

As shown in Figure 2.2A, the mismatch ratio of real PAS sequence versus intergenic sequence (blue line) is $<1$ for the entire region indicating a stronger selection pressure in the PAS sequences than in the intergenic sequences. However, the experienced selection pressure is not as strong as the pressure to preserve the ORF (green line) except for the region $\sim 30$ nts upstream of the PAS, which is the preferred location of the poly $(A)$ signal. Such a pattern becomes more explicit in the comparison between mouse and rat plotted in Figure 2.2B as mouse and rat diverged about 18 million years ago (mya) [Rat genome sequencing 2004] while human and chimpanzee diverge only 6 mya. In addition, the region upstream of the poly $(\mathrm{A})$ signal not only experienced a stronger selection pressure than the region downstream but also a wider range as the downstream selection pressure vanishes after $\sim 50$ nts from the PAS as shown in Figure 2.2B. This asymmetrical pressure is not caused by any possible uneven selection pressure in the two types of control sequences along the considered region because the mismatch ratio line (grey line) for ORF versus intergenic stays at a steady level $(\sim 0.5)$ across the entire region. In order to determine the range of the selection pressure on the upstream region starting from the $\operatorname{poly}(A)$ signal, the first 600 nts of $3^{\prime}$ UTR was chosen as control rather than ORF. The reason to support the use of $3^{\prime}$ UTR is that the PAS flanking region is, in fact, part of the $3^{\prime}$ UTR therefore it should be subjected to similar selection pressure. One assumption is that any difference observed in the region
flanking the poly(A) signal, no matter high or low, is related to PAS activity. As shown in Figure 2.2C and D, when the 3'UTR is taken as the control, the mismatch ratio (green) line asymptotically approaches 1 in the upstream direction and becomes flat by $\sim 200$ nts upstream of the PAS. The mismatch ratio between the 3 ' UTR and the intergenic region (Figure 2.2 C and D ) is similar to ORF versus intergenic in Figure 2.2A and B indicating the 3 ' UTR does not exhibit uneven selection pressure across the considered region. The data also indicate 3' UTRs do experience a lower mutation rate than intergenic sequences, in agreement with prior studies that many expression related regulatory elements are located in the 3' UTR [Xie et al 2005] but with less clear positional preference.

## b) Justification of close species comparison method

Although the above close species analysis supports the existence of selection pressure flanking the PAS, it is prudent to do several types of control analysis to rule out alternative explanations such as artifacts inherent in the computation methods and alternative biological mechanisms. One well-known artifact is the NCBI-BLAST algorithm favors alignment of sequences in the middle of an alignment over sequences near the edges. To examine this, figures 2.2 E to H were generated that repeated the $A$ to $B$ plots but with the region of interest shifted upstream or downstream by 200 nts. As the pattern in plots E to H remains largely unchanged, alignment bias can be ruled out in this study. To examine whether the selection pressure pattern depends on proximal repeats of PAS, only the single PAS genes were selected to produce figure 2.2 I and J . As
shown, the same pattern persists in both close species pairs. Another possible reason for the selection pressure pattern may be caused by the highly conserved poly(A) signal AWUAAA. To examine this, a set of $600-\mathrm{nt}$ long intronic sequences (17,080 from human, 8,799 from mouse) with AWUAAA positioned ~270 nts from the 5' end was randomly sampled. We dub this the pseudo PAS sequence set and more details on how to collect them can be found in Appendix C. Analysis of this sequence data set is shown in Figure 2.2 K and L , where it is clear that these sequences have no selection pressure pattern. The spike located 30 nts near the middle indicates the aligned poly $(A)$ signals AWUAAA at position 270. Thus, the poly $(A)$ signals themselves failed to reproduce the same pattern exhibited by the real PAS flanking region in plots $A$ and $B$. Moreover, if the distinct mismatch ratio pattern were solely caused by the highly conserved poly $(A)$ signal, figure $2.2 A$ and $B$ should show a symmetric pattern too. The same analysis was also applied to the $5^{\prime}$ splice site ( $5^{\prime} \mathrm{ss}$ ) region found in the first exon as it is well documented that 5'ss recognition is facilitated by the presence of short sequence elements located immediately upstream of the 5'ss [Fairbrother et al 2002, Wang et al 2004]. These sequence elements, commonly known as exonic splicing enhancers, are targets of serine-rich proteins (SR proteins) [Graveley 2000]. Since 5'ss splicing enhancers are essential for pre-mRNA processing, they must be subjected to positive selection pressure. As shown in Figure 2.2 M and N , the mismatch ratio has the lowest value just upstream of the 5'ss, and then rises abruptly immediately after the exon-intron junction in the 5' to 3' direction. Finally, $30 \%$ and $38 \%$ of human and mouse genes were found to
overlap (<1000nt separation) with a neighboring gene. To examine whether such a gene overlap influences this analysis, the overlapping genes were removed from the initial dataset leaving 12,195 and 5,553 pairs of human-chimpanzee and mouse-rat homologous poly(A) regions. As shown in Figure 2.2 O and P , there is no observable difference in the variation of mismatch ratio with respect to the unfiltered sequences (Figure 2.2A and B). Thus this battery of analysis has identified that there is positive selection pressure on sequences within 0-200 nts upstream of the PAS.

## 3. Discussion

Results show that close species comparison is useful in revealing the different degree of conservation in generally non-alignable regions in remote species. Selection pressure is found to be higher in 3' UTR than intergenic (grey line of Figure 2.2C and D ) and intronic sequences (grey line of Figure 2.2K and L). Such selection pressure is uniform for the whole 3' UTR except for the region flanking the PAS. This observation indicates the conservation of position independent sequence motifs and/or nucleotide composition along the 3' UTR. On the other hand, the comparison between mouse and rat (Figure 2.2D) shows the presence of an asymmetrical selection pressure localized in the $[-200,+50]$ region. A similar pattern is reconfirmed in the comparison between ORF and PAS flanking region as shown in Figure 2.2B. Such a finding reveals a longer upstream and a shorter downstream region that may be involved in polyadenylation than reported previously [Legendre et al 2003, Tian et al 2005, Hu et al 2005]. Even though the requirement of upstream poly(A) signal and
downstream U/GU-rich region are well established, the asymmetrical selection pressure presence in up to 200 nts upstream of the PAS suggests the existence of other unknown cis elements. Unlike 5'ss sequences, a sharp fall in the mismatch ratio is not observed in the upstream region (Figure 2.2 M and N ). Three possible explanations may account for the lack of a sharp fall. First, the upstream binding factor(s) (not CPSF-160) is flexible in acting at a distance. Second, the selection pressure for the region $[-200,-100]$ is gene specific rather than basal and thus can only be seen when comparing orthologous genes as done here. Third, unlike frameshift mutations caused by mis-splicing, no severe drawback would be expected if cleavage occurs at a slightly different position. According to previous studies [Legendre et al 2003, Tian et al 2005, Hu et al 2005], one characteristic of the upstream region is the gradual elevation of uracil composition in the 5 ' to 3 ' direction in the region $[-100,-30$ ]. The maximum increment is about $5 \%$ which happens immediately $5^{\prime}$ of the poly(A) signal. $A$ stronger PAS possesses higher uracil content upstream than the weaker one. However, the entire human and mouse 3 ' UTRs, except the region 50 nts immediately after the stop codon and the last 100 nts at 3 ' the end, are evenly enriched with uracil (~29\%) and adenine ( $\sim 27 \%$ ) (Appendix D). A similar observation has also been reported in diverse species [Graber et al 1999]. If the polyadenylation machinery solely relies on a uracil-rich signal, false signals in the 3' UTR should appear more frequent than the real one. Even taking the two canonical poly $(A)$ signals into account to enhance specificity, such an idea helps little to improve the recognition of PAS as poly(A) signals occur ubiquitously.

Close to 3.4 and 2.2 million canonical poly $(A)$ signals were found in human and mouse introns, respectively. Examination of the region $[-500,+500]$ in those intronic sequences show they contain $30 \% \mathrm{~A}$ and T , which is similar to the 3 , UTR in terms of nucleotide composition. Hence, additional gene-specific cis elements may be needed to define the PAS. (Details about the recognition of true PAS will be discussed in chapter 3 ).

In summary, close species comparison has revealed biased selection pressure flanking the PAS, which is the highest within the entire 3' UTR. The proximity of such selection pressure surrounding the PAS has inevitably led us to associate it to polyadenylation. This result leads us to investigate further into the extent of conservation among distant species at the level of the individual gene.

## C. Identification of conserved fragments (CFs) in human, mouse, cow, and platypus

Previous attempts were made to identify enriched short sequence motifs (6-10 nts) in the <100 nt upstream region of PAS across all genes [Graber et al 1999, Hu et al 2005, Hutchins et al 2008]. The majority of these upstream elements (USEs) were of low complexity in composition and their function was proposed be related to the 3' end processing/polyadenylation. However, their potency was also found to be position dependent such as U-rich elements [Danckwardt et al 2007] that can regulate polyadenylation for up to 100 nts upstream of the PAS [Zhu et al 2007], features consistent with the conspicuous enrichment of uracil within 40 nts upstream of the PAS [Legendre et al 2003,

Tian et al 2005]. The close species comparison presented earlier, revealed the presence of selection pressure farther than 100 nts upstream, namely up to 200 nts, from the PAS, supporting the existence of other non-repetitive cis elements upstream of the PAS. Although previous approaches were successful in capturing the enrichment of short and fixed size sequence motifs at the 3 ' end of the transcript, such approaches neglect gene-specific elements. Here, I report on gene specific USEs in several diverse mammalian species. Four evolutionarily distant mammalian species were chosen for this study viz. human, mouse, cow and platypus. Results show that long conserved fragments (CFs) (30-500 nts) flanking the PAS are widespread. But little is known about their biological function. This finding will help to identify novel experimental targets, which may shed light on the regulatory role of these conserved PAS flanking regions in PAS choice and polyadenylation regulation.

## 1. Methods

Four species were chosen in this analysis viz. human, mouse, cow and platypus. Gene homologous information (based on ORF) of human, mouse and cow was obtained from the NCBI HomoloGene database [HomoloGene 2009]. As the genome of platypus was completed only recently, little expression data is available to obtain its homologous information with other species. To circumvent this, human PAS flanking sequences were used to search against the platypus genome in order to identify homologous regions in platypus. Since two different ways were used to obtain the homologous information, the four mammalian species were divided into two homologous groups, namely HMC, which was
composed of human, mouse and cow, and HMCP, which contained all four species.

To explore the conservation of the region that spans the region [$500,+500$ ] while avoiding the influence of the ORF, genes possessing 3 'UTRs shorter than 500 nts were dropped from the dataset. Low complexity and repeat fragments were removed from the analysis using RepeatMasker [Smit et al 2004]. The multiple sequence alignment tool T-COFFEE [Notredame et al 2000] was then used to align the PAS flanking regions for each orthologous group. A score value, in the range of 0 to 100 , was returned for each alignment, where 0 and 100 represents no and perfect alignment, respectively. Based on the alignment report, CF was extracted from each orthologous gene group, and duplicated fragments were eliminated if the gene possesses multiple closelyspaced PAS at the 3 'UTR. A $15-\mathrm{nt}$ sliding window was used to scan the alignment base by base. A "good" alignment was defined to be $\leq 3$ mismatches ( $80 \%$ identity) and overlapping of good windows were then stitched together to form the CF.

## 2. Results

## a) Percentage of alignment of poly(A) flanking regions among remote

 mammalian speciesThe multiple alignment program T-COFFEE was used to align 10,765 and 5,362 orthologous gene groups in HMC and HMCP, respectively. The relationship between the percentage of alignment by position was plotted
separately by alignment score as shown in Figure 2.3 below. Two alignment score thresholds were used viz. 50 and 70. According to my experience, alignment score above 50 generally indicates the presence of long fragments (>30 nts). Note that higher alignment scores are often associated with longer and/or multiple CFs.


Figure 2.3 Percentage of alignment along the flanking positions at around PAS. Red and blue lines denote high and low scoring groups, respectively. A) HMC group with threshold 50, B) HMCP with threshold 50, C) HMC with threshold 70, D) HMCP with threshold 70.

Red and blue lines denote high and low scoring groups respectively. Each line represents the variation in percentage of genes containing the same nucleotide as human along the flanking region of PAS.

5,261 out of 10,765 genes or $49 \%$ were found to achieve higher than 50 alignment score in the HMC group (Figure 2.3A). In the HMCP group, 2,668 out 5,362 genes or $50 \%$, similar to the HMC group were found to exceed alignment score 50. When a more stringent threshold, 70, was adopted, the number of genes dropped to $2,160(20 \%)$ for the HMC group and the HMCP group dropped even more to 629 genes (12\%). But raising the threshold resulted in higher percentage of alignment (compare Figure 2.3A and $C$ or between $B$ and $D$ ).

Not surprisingly, for both high and low scoring groups, the best alignment was attained at around 21 nts upstream from the PAS, which is the preferred location of the poly $(\mathrm{A})$ signal. Even the peak occurred at 31 nts instead of 21 nts upstream in the HMCP group with threshold 70 (Figure 2.3D), the percentages of alignment between them differ by 3 percentage points only. The trend of the plot resembles that of the close species comparison method where selection pressure is asymmetrical, i.e. higher in strength and range in the upstream than the downstream region. However, the degree of alignment seems to extend farther than 200 nts upstream for a subset of high scoring genes as revealed in Figure 2.3 C and D. 1,080 of 2,160 orthologous HMC-group genes show a high degree of alignment, but not necessarily in one continuous stretch, for up to 400 nts upstream. This observation provides intriguing indication to look into the conservation of the non-coding sequence of each gene.

## b) Identification of Conserved Fragments

Two independent methods presented here suggest the conservation pressure is prominent upstream rather than downstream of the PAS, thus the analysis concentrated on the upstream region only. Based on the multiple alignment results, CFs were extracted from genes with alignment scores $>50$, longer than 30 nts , and limited to one fragment per gene. Altogether, 3,315 and 1,265 non-redundant conserved upstream fragments were discovered in HMC and HMCP groups, respectively. The distribution of their lengths is shown in Figure 2.4.


Figure 2.4 Distribution of length of human conserved upstream fragments.

## A) in HMC group, B) in HMCP group.

As shown in Figure 2.4A, almost two-thirds of the CFs was between 30100 nts long in the HMC group. Several CFs were found that are 400-500 nts long (Figure 2.4A and B). As expected, smaller numbers of CFs were found in the HMCP group however both groups exhibit similar distribution (Figure 2.4A and B). Next, CF distance (based on 3' end of CF) from the PAS, the relationship between fragment length, and proximity to the PAS were examined. Figure 2.5 below displays the distribution of the distance of these human CFs from the PAS in both the HMC and HMCP groups.


Figure 2.5 Distance of human CFs (based on 3' end of CF) from the PAS. A) distance of CF from PAS in the HMC group, B) length of CF <20 nts from the PAS in HMC group, C) distance of CF from PAS in the HMCP group, D) length of CF $<20 \mathrm{nts}$ from PAS in HMCP group.

Almost half of the CFs were found to reside within 20 nts from the PAS in the HMC group (Figure 2.5A), and the remaining CFs were uniformly distributed along the upstream region, suggesting there is no particular relation between the size of the CF and proximity to the PAS. A consistent picture is found in both the HMC and HMCP groups (Figure 2.5C). Furthermore, the length of those CFs that were within 20 nts from the PAS were analyzed as shown in Figure 2.5B and D. Their distribution closely resembles the overall distribution of CFs where the majority of them were between 30-100 nts long.

## c) Examples of Conserved Fragments

A sample of alignments and CFs for three genes will be illustrated viz. polypyrimidine tract binding protein 2 (PTBP2), FBJ murine osteosarcoma viral oncogene homolog (FOS), and oligodendrocyte transcription factor 1 (OLIG1). These three genes manifest different degrees of conservation near the PAS like PTBP2 and FOS are extreme examples as they contain 400 to nearly 500-nt long CFs starting from the PAS in the 5' direction. PTBP2 is reported to control the assembly of other splicing regulatory proteins. It binds to intronic polypyrimidine tracts during splicing. PTBP2 is similar to PTBP1 except for the fact that it is abundant mainly in brain. In Figure 2.6A, it is evident there is a continuous stretch of CFs among human, mouse and cow including the poly(A) signal. It is rich in A and T but not of low complexity as repeated and low complexity regions were removed before alignment. The conservation is amazing which is even higher than the coding sequence.

| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | -TGGTTGTGGATTTCTGAGCATGTGCAGACTGGTCTAGCTAGTTCAGGAACTGGTGCATG ATGGTTGTGGATTTCTGAGCATGTGCAGACTGGTCTAGCTAGTTCAGGAACTGGTGCATG ------GTGGATTTCTGAGCATGTGCAGACCGGTCTAGCTAGTTCAGGAACTGGTGCATG | 60 54 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | TATTTTTCAAAGAT-AAAGAAAGTGTACTGCGAAAATATGCAGGAAGATTAATTTTGTGG <br> TATTTTTCAAAGAC-AAAGAAAGTGTACTGCGAAAACTTGCAGGAAGATTAATTTTGTGG <br> TATTTTTCAAAGATAAAAGAAAGTGTACTGCGAAAATTTGCAGGAAGATTAATTTTGTGG <br>  | 118 119 114 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | CAGTTTTCTAAAACTGACAACCAGGTGGGACCAAAGTTTATGTGCCTTTAGTCTTAATTT CAGTTTTCTAAAACTGACAACCAGGTGGGACCAAAGTTTATGTGCCTTTAGTCTTAATTT CAGTTTTCTAAAACTGACAACCAGGTGGGACCAAAGTTTATGTGCCTTTTAGTCTTAATTT | 178 179 174 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | ACCTTGCATTGTAATATTCAGTTTTTAATAAATCTTCAAAATATTTTGTATTTAGGAATAG ACCTTGCATTGTAATATTCAGTTTTAATAAATCTTCAAAATATTTTGTATTTTAGGAATAG ACCTTGCATTGTAATATTCAGTTTTTAATAAATCTTCAAAATATTTTGTATTTAGGAATAG | 238 239 234 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | ATCTGACTTTAATAAAAACATGGCTCAGAATCTACAGGTCAAATTAATTTGAACAGTTCT ATCTGACTTTAATAAAAACATGGCTCAGAATCTACAGGTCAAATTTATTTGAACAGTTCT ATCTGACTTTAATAAAAACATGGCTCAGAATCTACAGGTCAAATTAATTTGAACAGTTCT $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *)$ | 298 299 294 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 |  | 357 357 354 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | TAGTTTCAAGATTCATAGATTCTGTTATCTATGTAGACAGAATGGTCATGTATATTTTCT TAGTTTCAAGATTCATAGATTCTGTTATCTATGTAGACAGAATGGTCATGTATATTTTCT TAGTTTCAAGATTCATAGATTCTGTTATCTATGTAGACAGAATGGTCATGTATATTTTTCT $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *)$ | 417 417 414 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | ATTAGTTGAGTTTTTTACATCTTTAGAAATGTAAAATTCAGTATAGTTTGGAAAGCGGCACA ATTAGTTGAGTTTTTAACATCTTTAGAAATGTAAAATTCAGTATAGTTTGAAAGCGGCACA ATTAGTTGAGTTTTTACATCTTTAGAAATGTAAAATTCAGTATAGTTTGAAAGCGGCACA $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *)$ | 477 477 474 |
| human_ptbp2 mouse_ptbp2 cow_ptbp2 | ATTAAAAATTAATTTTCTAACAA--- 500 <br> ATTAAAAATTAATTTTCTAACAA--- 500 <br> ATTAAAAATTAATTTTCTAACAAAGT 500 <br> $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *$  |  |



| human_olig1 | ATTTAAGCTTGCTTAAAAACGA 29 |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse_olig1 | ACTTAGTCTCCACTTCCCT-AAAGGTAGCTTAACCAACGTTTGAGCTTGCTTGAAAACAA 59 |
| cow_olig1 | --TTTGTCTCCTCTTCCCGCGGGGGTAGCGTAGGCAACATTTGAGCTTGCTTAAAAACAA 58 |
| human_olig1 | AA-ACCAACC----GCCTTGCATCCAGTGTTCCCGATTTACT-----AAAATAGGTAACC 79 |
| mouse olig1 | AATTCCAACCACGTTCCATGCCATCGGTGT-TCGGACTTACT-----AAAATAGGTAGCA 113 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | AGGCGTCTCACAGTCGCCGTCCTGTCAAGA-------GCGCTAATGAACGTTCTCATTAA 132 |
| mouse_olig1 | AGGCACGTCGTAG-CGCAGGCTTATAAAAT-------TCGGTCATTAACGTTCTCATTAA 165 |
| cow_olig1 | ATGCGTTTCGCGGTTTCTGGCTTGGCAGAAGGCAAGATCTCTAATTAACGTTCTGCCT- 170 <br> * ** ** * * * * * * * * ** ******** * |
| human_olig1 | C--ACGCAGGAGTACCGGGAGCCCTGAACCGCCCGCTGCTCGGCGGATCCCAGCTGCG-G 189 |
| mouse_olig1 | AGTAAGC-----------------------GGAGTTGGGCGAG-GATCCC-AAACCGCC 199 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | TGGCGACG---------GCGGGAAGGCGCTTTCC--GCTGTTCCTCAGCGGGCCGGG-CC 237 |
| mouse_olig1 | TACCCGCCGCGCTGCAGGCGGGAAGGCG---------CTGGCACTTCACAGGCT-GG-TC 248 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | CTTGACCAGCGCG-GCCCGC---AGGTCTTCCTTCTCGCCGTCT-TGCA-GTTGAAGAGC 291 |
| mouse_olig1 | CTTAACCACAGCAGTGCGGCTGAAGAACTCCG---TGGACGCGTGCGCGCGTGGGTG--C 303 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | TACATACGTAGTCAGTTTCGATTTGTTACAGACGTTAACAAATTCCTTTACCCAAGGTTA 351 |
| mouse_olig1 | CG-----------CGTCTTGGCTTGTGACTAGCGTTAGGAAATT-----ACCCAAGATTA 347 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | TGCTATGACCTTTCCGCAGTTTACTTTGATT---TTCTATGTTTAAGGTTTT-GGTTGTT 407 |
| mouse_olig1 | TTGCATAATCT-TCACCAGCTTGCTTTGATTCTTTTTTATGTTGGAAGTTTTGGGTTGTT 406 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | GGTAGTAGCCGAATTTAACTGGCACTTTA-----TTTTA---CTTCTAACCTTGTTTC-C 458 |
| mouse_olig1 | GACAGTAGCCGAATTTAACTGGCATTTIA-----TTTGA---CCTCTAACTCTGTCCCTC 458 |
| cow_olig1 |  |
| human_olig1 | TGACGGTGTACAGAATCAACAAAATAAAACATTTAAAGTCTG 500 |
| mouse_olig1 | CTGAACTGTACAGAAATCACAAAATAAAACGTCAACAGTTGA 500 |
| cow_olig1 | CTGCGCTGTGAAGAATCAACAAAATAA-ACATG------TAA 500 |



Figure 2.6 Examples of CF. A) polypyrimidine tract binding protein 2 (PTBP2), B) FBJ murine osteosarcoma viral oncogene homolog oncogene (FOS), C) oligodendrocyte transcription factor 1 (OLIG1), D) alignment between human and mouse OLIG1.

Another example is FOS, which is a well-studied oncogene. It regulates cell proliferation, differentiation and transformation. The total conserved region, excluding the repeat masked fragment, is about 400 nts.

Not all CFs discovered here include the poly(A) signal like PTBP2 and FOS, however, many of them are close to the $\operatorname{poly}(A)$ signal. For instance, in Figure 2.6 C above, a 34-nt long CF was found to locate ~100 nts upstream from the PAS. OLIG1 is a transcription factor in oligodendrocyte development [Lu et al 2001] and it plays a role in remyelination after injury [Labombarda et al 2009].

The presence of such a CF is unusual, suggestive of a regulatory function yet to be discovered. Especially, the region of conservation between human and mouse expands significantly as shown in Figure 2.6 D. A full list of alignments of the upstream region among the four mammalian species can be found in Appendix M.

Do these CFs share sequence similarity? To examine this, an exhaustive pairwise comparison was performed among the CFs in order to cluster them into groups by sequence similarity. However, no significant similarity was found among them except for three pairs viz. MORF4L1/MORF4L2, RPL27AP6/RPL27A, and TUBA3C/TUBA4A. Each pair shares about 100+ nts long of highly similar fragments. For these three pairs, their similarity is probably due to gene duplication rather than shared regulatory pathway because their protein sequences share $77-97 \%$ identity even though the conservation pressure is extended beyond the coding region.

Besides these examples, the CF of one gene that has been studied experimentally by the Gunderson group is U1A, which is a subunit of the splicing factor U1 snRNP. U1A binds to a specific stem-loop secondary structure in the U1 snRNA. Intriguingly, similar sequence pattern and secondary structure is found in the PAS flanking region of U1A itself as shown in Figure 2.7A and B [van Gelder et al 1993]. An approximately 53-nt long conserved fragment, called the polyadenylation inhibition element (PIE), is conserved among mammalian U1A genes (highlighted in blue in Figure 2.7B).


A


B

Figure 2.7 Conservation of U1A PAS flanking region among mammals. A)
Secondary structure of the PIE element. Adopted from [van Gelder et al 1993], B) Multiple alignment of U1A PAS flanking regions in seven mammals. Adopted from [Guan F, Coratozzolo R, Goraczniak R, Ho ES, Gunderson SI 2007]

PIE has been reported to serve an auto-regulatory role in U1A expression [Boelens et al 1993, Gunderson et al 1993, 1997]. Two molecules of U1A bind to PIE in its own mRNA to exert inhibition activity on poly(A) polymerase (PAP). NMR and biochemical methods show the inhibition activity was delivered through the helix C located at the N -terminal of the U1A's RNA binding domain [Gunderson et al 1997, Varani et al 2000].

In addition to the highly conserved PIE, a shorter (11 nts) but conserved 5'ss-like fragment was found upstream of PIE (Figure 2.7B, highlighted in yellow) [Guan et al 2007]. This CF is dubbed the U1 site in order to differentiate it from splicing function. As discussed previously in Chapter 1, the binding of U1 snRNP to the U1 site in the $3^{\prime}$ UTR of a gene can inhibit polyadenylation via the U1-70K subunit, which leads to the degradation of pre-mRNA in the nucleus. Owing to that, the Gunderson group has studied the role and relationship of the two distinct repression elements in U1A. The conserved U1 site was suggested to be with a secondary RNA structure in the stem part of a stem-loop structure. PIE alone was able to exhibit inhibition activity however the U1 site alone was not. When PIE was disrupted, the binding of U 1 snRNP to the U 1 site alone manifested weak inhibitory effect. When both PIE and U1 sites were active, inhibition was stronger than PIE alone, indicating a synergetic effect of the two sites. The cooperative work by the PIE and the U1 sites may entail evolutionary advantage in repression as compared to using a single site.

## D. Discussion

By taking advantage of close and distant genomic information, the presence of asymmetrical evolutionary pressure flanking the PAS is revealed. The preserved 200-nt upstream region but not the downstream region is likely to function as a transcription termination signal. Although previous work has shown the downstream ( $\sim 800$ nts after PAS) G-rich pause element $\mathrm{MAZ}_{4}$ in human C 2 , and co-transcriptional cleavage (CoTC) in human $\beta$-globin are essential for transcription termination [Gromak et al 2006], these are likely to be gene-specific functions. Except for the two highly conserved poly(A) signals, no sequence consensus can be found in the upstream region besides a high elevation of uracil content. By aligning the PAS flanking region of orthologous genes among four distant mammalian species, 3,315 and 1,265 evolutionarily conserved non coding fragments (>30 nts long), one per gene, were identified in HMC and HMCP groups, respectively. They represent $31 \%$ and $24 \%$ of the orthologous genes in the HMC and HMCP groups respectively. As shown in Figure 2.4, large numbers of them are longer than the well-studied AU-rich, U-rich, G-rich and Crich regions, which regulate mRNA stability within their target proteins.

The approach discussed here complements previous work to search for overrepresented short and fixed length cis elements of polyadenylation [Graber et al 1999, Hu et al 2005, Hutchins et al 2008]. Previous work may be predisposed with the model that these cis elements are binding targets of one or two factors. But the long CF reported here may play a different role as RNA protein recognition sites are usually short. A recent study has shown nucleosome
depletion at around $[-100,+100]$ region [Spies et al 2009]. Double-stranded homopolymeric stretches of deoxyadenosine (10-20 nts) [Segal et al 2009], poly $(A)$ signal and T-rich content are suggested for the diminishing of nucleosomes for both high and low usage PAS. Another important insight comes from the study of ultraconserved elements (UCEs). By comparing human, mouse and rat genomes, 481 identical genomic segments longer than 200 nts were found, and they are also highly conserved in chicken and dog [Bejerano et al 2004]. Some of them function as long-range enhancers [Pennacchio et al 2006], driving development [Woolfe et al 2005], regulating splicing [Lareau et al 2007, Ni et al 2007], and epigenetic modification [Bernstein et al 206, Lee et al 2006]. At present, only one report said the deletion of UCEs, postulated as enhancers, could yield viable mice [Ahituv et al 2007]. Even though the CFs discovered here cannot be considered as ultraconserved, their conservation among distant mammalian species is so high and long that it is perplexing if they happen by pure chance during the course of evolution.

What may be the possible roles of these CFs? It is well established that the presence of a highly conserved $\operatorname{poly}(\mathrm{A})$ signal at $\sim 20$ nts upstream and a U/GU-rich region at $\sim 15$ nts downstream from the PAS is sufficient to cause the polyadenylation machinery to cleave the nascent pre-mRNA from the transcription complex. Many of these CF are located less than 20 nts from the PAS (Figure 2.5) and they lack significant sequence similarity except for the three probably duplicated genes. These observations indicate that genes with CFs do not regulate by common factor. One supporting evidence is the
synergetic effect of the evolutionarily conserved U1 site and the PIE site in mammalian U1A gene.

Half of the CFs were found closer than 20 nts upstream of the PAS, suggesting that they may be correlated to polyadenylation activity, otherwise there is no reason to support their biased proximity to the PAS. However, even with such positional preference, one cannot exclude the possibility that these CFs are required by other biological processes, such as mRNA stability and, microRNA mediated translation regulation. Even though CFs longer than 100 nts are unusual, one should not overlook the rest of the 30-100 nts long CFs as known RNA protein recognition sites are short. In conclusion, the biological function of these CFs reported here is largely unknown. Novel gene specific regulatory mechanism may be attributed to their conservation. The pursuit described in this chapter may contribute in the discovery of intriguing experimental targets. Further validation is needed to confirm whether the disruption of these CFs could cause any negative impact on polyadenylation.

## CHAPTER 3

## PAS CLASSIFIER USING LOGISTIC REGRESSION

## A. Introduction

There is a growing attention in the regulatory role of 3 ' UTR. Protein families such as Puf [Wickens et al 2002], Hu [Hinman et al 2008], ARE-BP [Chen et al 2001] regulate mRNA stability post-transcriptionally through 3' UTR binding. In addition, a multitude of both conserved and unconserved microRNAs target sites have been discovered recently in plants, insects, and mammals [reviewed in Bartel 2004, Griffiths-Jones et al 2008]. Many of them are attributed to cell proliferation [Sandberg et al 2008], development [Aravin et al 2003], translation regulation [Lim et al 2005], and differentiation [Chen et al 2004]. A substantial portion of human (54\%) and mouse (34\%) genes possess more than one PAS [Tian et al 2005], which leads to alternative 3' UTRs, or even ORFs for some genes. Studies have shown that alternative polyadenylation serves crucial biological functions such as T or B-cell differentiation [Takagaki et al 1998, Chuvpilo et al 1999] and embryonic development [Ji et al 2009]. Shortening of global 3' UTR was found to be widespread in activating oncogenes in cancer cells [Mayr et al 2009]. On the contrary, lengthening of 3' UTR was observed during embryonic development in mouse [ Ji et al 2009]. Mutations located immediately downstream of PAS were found to increase polyadenylation efficiency in F2 [Gehring et al 2001, Danckwardt et al 2004] and FGG [Uitte et al 2007] genes, leading to venous thromboembolic events. The development of
emerging post-transcriptional gene silencing technologies triggers mRNA degradation through duplex formation in the 3' UTR [Brown et al 2008, Goraczniak et al 2009]. While the 5' end start of the 3'UTR is obvious to all, the 3' end is often unclear and evenly mistakenly mapped even in well-curated databases such as NCBI RefSeq. According to my data, I have found that the 3' end of only $27 \%$ of human and $17 \%$ of mouse cDNA entries reviewed in the NCBI RefSeq database are supported by polyadenylated ESTs. Therefore, a better method is needed to accurately predict the 3' end of the transcripts so that the whole $3^{\prime}$ UTR can be studied for its essential regulatory role and therapeutic application.

Beside the proposed close species comparison method mentioned in the previous chapter, this chapter will discuss the construction of a polyadenylation site classifier (PAS classifier) using a supervised machine learning method named logistic regression. Such a PAS classifier can complement commonly used expression-data-based methods such as ESTs and next generation sequencing to mark the 3 ' end. Moreover, constructing a classifier involves the identification of distinctive features of active PAS that will enrich current understanding of their intrinsic properties. Inevitably, some active PAS will be found that do not share the typical characteristics possessed by the majority. Such outliers are valuable in expanding our existing model of polyadenylation that may lead to the discovery of compensatory factors related to polyadenylation. Furthermore, mutations flanking the PAS have been known to have health implications due to the alteration of polyadenylation activity. It will be
interesting to use the PAS classifier as a tool to score the impact of such mutations.

Previous work has been done to predict PAS. Examples of three PAS classifiers are Polyadq [Tabaska et al 1999], ERPIN [Legendre et al 2003], and polya_svm [Cheng et al 2006]. Polyadq used two weight matrices to capture position scores, one for poly(A) signals upstream, the other for the downstream U/GU-rich region. To determine the threshold for a real PAS, it used a set of real and false 150-nucleotide (nt) long PAS sequences to train two quadratic discriminant functions (QDF). Instead of using two weight matrices, ERPIN used only one weight matrix to cover 300 nts upstream and downstream of the PAS, hereinafter denoted by $[-300,+300]$. The values of weight matrix are the log-odd ratio of real to false PAS. The most recent example is polya_svm. By examining $[-100,+100]$ region, the authors identified 15 distinguishing cis elements of a PAS and used these to construct 15 position-specific matrices. In this method, each sequence yielded a feature vector consisting of 15 values. A set of feature vectors converted from real and false PAS sequences were used to train the support vector machine in order to determine the boundary support vectors.

This chapter will describe a logistic regression based PAS classifier. One advantage of logistic regression is that the returned model is more interpretable than other methods because the relative contribution of each feature can be measured, leading to a better understanding of their biological importance for a PAS. The analysis below is broken into sections as follows: 1) describe the method used to collect good quality real PAS sequences, 2) present the training
procedure, 3) assess the prediction performance, 4) compare with the two existing PAS classifiers, ERPIN and polya_svm, mentioned above, and 5) application to analyze already collected PAS data.

## B. Classifier Construction



Figure 3.1 Workflow of logistic regression PAS classifier construction.

As illustrated in Figure 3.1, the whole procedure of PAS classifier construction consists of four major steps:

Step 1. Polyadenylated EST sequences were used to locate PAS in genomes, where each PAS had to be supported by at least three ESTs. In order to avoid a "garbage-in-garbage-out situation", different measures were used to avoid false priming and erroneous directionality. A detailed procedure to identify ESTsupported PAS can be found in Appendix B. As human has almost doubled
amount of ESTs than mouse (the next closest species) i.e. 8 millions in human versus 4 millions in mouse, therefore more EST-supported PAS were found in human than in mouse.

Step 2. Analysis of PAS collected from step 1 identified 10 distinguishing features of a real PAS (will be discussed later). Based on these features, each sequence was encoded as a vector of 10 numeric values, named feature vector. The training step also included the learning of unreal PAS, which were sourced from intronic sequences with the canonical poly(A) signal (AWTAAA), intergenic regions, ORFs, and simulated sequences. Both positive (real PAS) and negative (unreal PAS) feature vectors were then passed to the next step.

Step 3. Based on the positive and negative feature vectors, the logistic regression function searched for a set of coefficients such that the overall misclassification was minimum. This step also calculated several performance coefficients by using the classifier to make prediction for unseen samples.

Step 4. The set of coefficients from the best model were then used to make predictions.

## C. Features Selection

Based upon the procedure briefly discussed above, 17,080 human and 8,799 mouse PAS were compiled that became the primary data set to identify features of active PAS. Two broad aspects of these PAS were analyzed viz. nucleotide profile and enrichment of $k$ mers ( $k$-sized oligomers).

## 1. Nucleotide profile

Not only do 3' UTRs contain elevated levels of A and T nucleotides as discussed in the previous chapter, they also exhibit signatory nucleotide distribution surrounding the PAS. By using the human and mouse PAS sequences, the overall nucleotide profile across region [-100,+100] was plotted in Figure 3.2 below.



Figure 3.2 Nucleotide profiles of the PAS flanking region. A) Human region $[-100,+100], B)$ zoomed into region [-40,+80], C) Mouse region [-100,+100], D) zoomed into region [-40,+ 80], E-F) zoomed into region [-10,+30] in human and mouse, respectively.

Let $N_{i} \in\{A, C, G, T\}$, and $P_{j} \in\{-100,-99, \ldots,-1,1,2, \ldots, 100\}$. The $y$-axis in Figure 3.2 is the log ratio between the actual number of $N_{i}$ observed and average $N_{i}$ per position, i.e. log(observed/average), where the average is the occurrence of $N_{i}$ in all PAS sequences divided by the total number of positions. Using average $N_{i}$ per position is better than assuming equal proportion of all four nucleotides because it avoids the mistake of taking simply A and/or T rich sequence as PAS. Thus this method is designed to reward $A / T$ at appropriate positions only. It is observed that each nucleotide exhibits a distinctive profile:

1. Nucleotide profiles highly resemble each other between human and mouse, consistent with the fact that polyadenylation factors are largely conserved in mammals.
2. The $\log$ ratio of all nucleotides stays flat at level zero in region $[-50,0]$ indicating the classifier should focus on nucleotide distribution in the region [50,+100].
3. Adenine exhibits the most dramatic localization pattern among all nucleotides along $[-50,+100]$ as it is highly enriched in the region [-40,-10], which reflects the localization of poly(A) signals. There is an adenine spike near the cleavage site $[-5,+1]$ followed downstream by a depletion of adenine in the region [+1,+30].
4. Cytosine has higher presence in the downstream region $[+25,+80]$ but mainly after +30 .
5. Guanine concentrates in two disjoint downstream regions [ $0,+10$ ], and [+30,+80].
6. Thymine has two spikes: one after adenine in the upstream region $[-20,-10]$ and a second broader spike at around $[+1,+25]$ after the peaks of $C$ and $G$ in the downstream region, an observation already reported in [Salisbury et al 2006].

Several trials were done to minimize the size of the flanking region without sacrificing prediction accuracy and this demonstrated region [-40,+80] was sufficient to yield good prediction. A position weight matrix captured the nucleotide profile of this region. As polyadenylation is required for all genes except histones one may expect the PAS exhibits a high degree of variation such that some genes conform only partly to the above characteristics, for instance, high A-rich upstream but poor T-rich downstream. In this case a few genes with unfavorable features could cancel out significant findings in the main population of genes. Hence Table 3.1 below summarizes eight separate scores that can reflect the distinct patterns exhibited by different nucleotides at different regions.

## Features Remarks

A1 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide $A$ in $[-40,-10]$
A2 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide $A$ in [-5,-1]
A3 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide $A$ in $[+1,+30]$
C1 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide $C$ in [ $+25,+80]$

G1 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide G in $[+1,+10]$
G2 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide G in [-+25,+80]
T1 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide T in [-15,-5]
T2 Sum of log ratio of nucleotide Tin [+1,+30]

Table 3.1 Features from nucleotide profile analysis.

## 2. Enriched kmers

Aside from nucleotide profiling, a second broad aspect was to identify the enrichment of certain kmers by location. A dimensionality reduction method called singular value decomposition (SVD) was used to reveal kmer enrichment at specific positions relative to the PAS as well as kmer enrichment in the overall PAS region.

Given a set of sequences, each / nts long, using a sliding window of size $k$, each sequence was broken into $(I-k+1)$ overlapping $k m e r s$. Positions of $k m e r s$ were recorded in a position-by-kmer matrix M with m rows, n columns where $\mathrm{m}=/-$ $k+1$ and $n=4^{k}$. For convenience, it is assumed $m<n$, i.e. the length of sequence is less than the total possible kmers. For instance, given forty 100-nt long sequences, and the size of $k m e r$ is set to 4 , then M is a 97-by-256 matrix. Applying SVD to M will factorize it into the product of three matrices represented by the equation below:

$$
M=U \Sigma V^{t}
$$

where $U$ and $V$ are orthogonal matrices with dimension $m-b y-m$ and $n-b y-n$, respectively. $\Sigma$ is an $m$-by-n diagonal matrix with the $m$ eigenvalues ( $\sigma 1, \sigma 2$, $\sigma 3, \ldots, \sigma_{m}$ ) of $M$, where $\sigma 1 \geq \sigma 2 \geq \sigma 3 \geq \ldots \geq \sigma_{m}$, along the diagonal.

The physical interpretation of SVD is that matrix $M$ captures the distribution of kmers, in terms of occurrences and positions, in the sequences. Each row represents the occurrences of different kmers at a position. To probe for the localization of kmers, the distribution of the $m$ rows (one for each position) in an n-dimensional hyperspace were examined. If some kmers do prefer to stay at particular position(s) in the sequences, the overall distribution of these $n$ dimensional position vectors should be asymmetrical; otherwise its distribution is hyperspherical. In other circumstances, if kmers (which correspond to certain binding sites) are flexible in terms of location then they are enriched but without a constraint in position. In similar manner, it is possible to examine the distribution of $n$ columns in the m-dimensional hyperspace where each column represents the abundance and/or localization properties of a kmer. But it is hard to measure asymmetry for high dimensional data. By SVD, the original high dimensional matrix can be approximated in the least mean squared error by a two dimensional matrix such that visualization becomes possible.

After factorizing $M$ into three matrices, the distribution of positions can be projected onto a 2-D plane by selecting the first two columns of an m-by-n matrix U $\Sigma$, i.e.

$$
M_{2}=U_{2}\left[\begin{array}{cc}
\sigma_{1} & 0 \\
0 & \sigma_{2}
\end{array}\right]
$$

where $M_{2}$ and $U_{2}$ are m-by-2 matrices, $\sigma 1$ and $\sigma 2$ are the two largest eigenvalues of M , and $\sigma 1>\sigma 2$. Mathematically, M 2 is the best m -by- 2 approximation of the m -by-n matrix M. The reader can refer to [Meyers 2001] for a more detailed mathematical discussion of SVD.

The distribution of kmers can be assessed by the selection of the first two columns of $V \Sigma$. To illustrate the idea, one hundred $40-$ nt long sequences were generated with $A, C, G$ and $T$ in equal abundance. These sequences were encoded into a position-by-kmer matrix $M$ as discussed. $M$ was factorized by SVD and the kmer distribution, i.e. $V \Sigma$, was projected onto a 2-D plane as shown in Figure 3.3A below. Each dot in the diagram represents a kmer, and there are $256\left(4^{4}\right)$ of them. As shown, all kmers are clustered together, meaning that no particular kmer is enriched in the sequence set.

SVD Tetramers from Random Sequences


A

AGGCTGATCAGGCCAGAATATGCCGACGTTTGTCTAGGGCGCAGCATCTA CGCTTGGAAGCAACGAACGTGGAGATACGCAGGGGGTTCCTAGTATATGG ACGTACACTTAGAAACCAAGCCAGATGCTGCAGCCCTGCCATGCAGTATG AATGTTGCTTAGTAGTAACGCTAGCACCGTACACGTAGCCACCTTATCAC TTGATAATTCTGATACACGTTGCGGAGTGCCTTGTACCCACACCTTTCGC

## B

SVD Tetramers of Seeded Sequences


C

tag=CCGTAG


PC1

## E

Figure 3.3 SVD of simulated sequences. A) simulated sequences with no motif planting, B) simulated sequences planted with ACGT (marked in red) at random locations, C) SVD analysis of simulated sequences in B, D) kmer SVD projection of simulated sequences planted with CCGTAG with one mutation, E) position SVD projection of the same set of sequences from D.

In the next test, a short fragment ACGT was planted at random locations in the sequences (Figure 3.3B), factorized M by SVD, and projected kmer distribution in a 2-D plane. In Figure 3.3C, it is clear that ACGT is the farthest kmer from the rest, also for its overlapping neighbors such as CGTA, CGTC, etc. To illustrate how SVD can help to discover the localization of a slightly varied sequence elements, a short fragment CCGTAG carrying one mutation at any position was planted in the region spanning 60 to 80 in each 100 -nt long simulated sequence. The kmer and position projections are depicted in Figure 3.3 D and E , where it is evident that a handful of tetramers are located away from the other tetramers such as CCGT, CGTA, and GTAG, although the signature pattern is not as conspicuous as in Figure 3.3C. Examination of the position SVD projection indicates positions from 63 to 79 are located far from the rest. The combination of kmer and position SVD projections results in an accurate localization and identification of a possible longer mutated sequence motif, a result that cannot be obtained by simple counting of over or under-represented $k m e r s$ in the presence of mutations.

Below are results of application of SVD to the PAS sequences in order to detect enriched $k$ mers and their localization information. Figure 3.4 A is a position SVD projection for the region 100 nts upstream (in red), $\pm 5$ nts around cleavage site (in green), and downstream (in blue) of PAS where $k=6$. Regarding the choice of $k$, i.e. the size of $k$ mer, a large $k$ will create a sparse matrix, which cannot be factorized by SVD. On the other hand, a small $k$ will make it hard to differentiate signaling motif from background sequence. By trying a range of $k$
from 4 to $8, k=6$ produced the clearest picture for position and $k m e r$ analyses along both upstream and downstream PAS sequences. However, it will be discussed later that a smaller $k$ may produce a better result when the analysis is narrowed down to the downstream region only.




Figure 3.4 Feature extraction by SVD projection. A) position SVD projection of human 100 nts upstream and downstream from PAS, B) kmer SVD projection of human upstream region, C) iteration of kmer SVD for human and mouse upstream regions, $D$ ) removal of irrelevant hexamers does not cause the positive data cloud (blue) to shrink.

In Figure 3.4A, the analysis exhibits strong position bias versus control denoted by the black dots. The upstream region $[-11,-28]$ indicates unusual localization of certain hexamers and positions $[+12,+21]$ downstream of PAS are also located away from the majority though to a lesser extent than upstream.

To identify hexamers enriched in the upstream of these PAS sequences, kmer SVD analysis was applied to the upstream region alone (Figure 3.4B). As expected, the most common canonical poly(A) signal AATAAA is the obvious outlier, however whether other outlying hexamers such as AAATAA and ATAAAA are autonomous or simply part of the canonical poly $(\mathrm{A})$ signal is difficult to judge. To examine this, an iterative kmer SVD analysis procedure was used as follows. After each round of kmer SVD analysis, the most pronounced outlier kmer from the input sequences was removed and then the kmer SVD step was repeated. Iteration of this process was done until the positive data shrunk into the control data. Application of the iteration process as illustrated in Figure 3.4C (left) resulted in identification of 16 hexamers that are enriched in the upstream region. Analysis of mouse PAS sequences identified 16 hexamers of which 12 matched the 16 human hexamers (Figure 3.4C right). In order to eliminate the
possibility that shrinking is due to the removal kmers regardless of whether they are enriched, the iterative kmer SVD analysis was repeated using 16 randomly selected hexamers not in the 16 enriched hexamers. As shown in Figure 3.4D, removal of such random kmers from sequences failed to cause any shrinkage.

Previous work has identified overrepresented kmers in the upstream region [Beaudoing et al 2000,Tian et al 2005] permitting a comparison of the finding herein with the findings with the 13 hexamers reported by the Tian lab in Table 3.2.

|  | SVD rank | Tian rank <br> [Tian et al 2005] | Beaudoing rank <br> [Beaudoing et al 2000] |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| AATAAA | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| ATTAAA | 2 | 2 | 2 |
| AGTAAA | 3 | 4 | 4 |
| TATAAA | 4 | 3 | 3 |
| AAAAAA | 5 | - | - |
| TTTAAA | 6 | 11 | 9 |
| CATAAA | 7 | 8 | 6 |
| AATACA | 8 | 6 | 8 |
| AATATA | 9 | 9 | 7 |
| GATAAA | 10 | 10 | - |
| AATGAA | 11 | - | - |
| TGTAAA | 12 | 5 | 11 |
| AATAAT | 13 | - | 12 |
| AAGAAA | 14 | 13 | 13 |
| AACAAA | 15 | 16 |  |

Table 3.2 Comparison of upstream hexamers discovered by kmer SVD analysis and two existing reports.

The two sets share 12 common hexamers and our set does not have the least common hexamer, AATAGA from Tian and Beaudoing labs. The four new hexamers are AAAAAA, TGTAAA, AATAAT, and AACAAA.

In contrast, the analysis of the downstream region showed hexamer was not a good size to produce a clear visualization result, presumably because of the more degenerate nature of the downstream region. Such argument is supported by Figure 3.4A that the downstream position bias (red) exhibits a smaller scale when compared to the upstream region (blue). By using the same procedure but with $k$ being set to 4 , tetramers TTTT, GTGT, TGTG and their one point mutant variations were found to be enriched in the downstream region.

Based on these hexamers and tetramers, a position weight matrix of log ratio values was done that was similar to the one used for nucleotide profile with the only difference being that hexamers and tetramers were used instead of single nucleotides. Two feature values one for upstream (pscore1), and the other for downstream (pscore3) were calculated. (pscore 2 is a feature value for the region $[-5,+5]$, as the CA dinucleotide has been reported to be enriched at the cleavage site. However, during the training step, pscore2 did not contribute much to prediction and so it was dropped from the final logistic model.) Thus, the final feature vector contains 10 values as shown below:
feature vector $=(\mathrm{A} 1, \mathrm{~A} 2, \mathrm{~A} 3, \mathrm{C} 1, \mathrm{G} 1, \mathrm{G} 2, \mathrm{~T} 1, \mathrm{~T} 2, \mathrm{pscore} 1, \mathrm{pscore} 3)$

## D. Logistic Regression

To determine the likelihood of a sequence to be a PAS, I chose to assume this was a binary classification problem using logistic regression as the underlying model. The logistic regression function is defined to be:

$$
p(y)=\frac{1}{1+e^{-y}}
$$

$y=\beta_{0}+\beta_{1}{ }^{*} x_{1}+\beta_{2}{ }^{*} x_{2}+\beta_{3}{ }^{*} x_{3}+\ldots \beta_{10}{ }^{*} x_{10}, \beta_{i} i=0$ to 10 , are the regression coefficients to be determined by the training procedure. $\mathrm{x}_{1}, \mathrm{x}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{x}_{10}$ are feature values from the feature vector. The value of $p(y)$ is in the range of 0 to 1 and was called logistic score.


Figure 3.5 Logistic function.

The goal of the logistic regression is to determine the set of regression coefficients, i.e. $\beta_{0}, \beta_{1}, \beta_{2}, \ldots$, such that $p$ (logistic score) for a positive (real) sample should be as close to 1 as possible. Conversely, $p$ for a negative (false) sample should be close to 0 as possible. To determine the set of coefficients, the classifier was calculated from the features of both positive and negative samples, this step was called training. Below is a description of the training procedure for the PAS classifier using human and mouse data.

## 1. Training datasets

Based on the EST-supported PAS, and the 10 features identified previously, the PAS sequences were encoded into feature vectors with label 1, thereby forming the positive dataset. For the negative dataset, the $1^{\text {st }}$ order Markov probability was captured from real PAS sequences using empirical probabilities to generate the negative dataset with label 0 .

## 2. Training procedure

At each round, 2,000 feature vectors were sampled from positive and negative datasets, they were passed to the generalized linear model function glm() provided by R in order to determine the set of regression coefficients. The same step was repeated 100 times to obtain the averaged coefficients.

## 3. Model validation.



A
Correlation of Coefficients:
(Intercept) pscore1 pscore3 A1 A2 A3 C1 G1 $\quad$ G2 $\quad$ T1
pscorel -0.10
pscore3 -0.14 0.09
$\begin{array}{llll}\text { A1 } & -0.34 & -0.51 & 0.00\end{array}$
A2 -0.35
A3 0.45
C1 $\quad-0.50$
G1 $\quad-0.25$
G2 $\quad-0.5$
T1 $\quad-0.22$
$\begin{array}{rrrrrrrrrr} & 0.07 & 0.04 & -0.01 & 0.11 & 0.06 & 0.07 & -0.01 & 0.03 & \\ -0.55 & 0.10 & -0.46 & 0.03 & 0.08 & -0.06 & 0.16 & 0.33 & 0.21 & -0.01\end{array}$
B


Figure 3.6 Regression model validation. A) the best coefficients and their significances are reflected in the $p$-values, $B$ ) correlation among the coefficients, C) the comparison of coefficients between human and mouse models.

Here it was determined whether all features suggested in the previous section are relevant in recognizing the PAS. The significance of each feature is reflected in the $p$-value column in Figure 3.6A. The extremely small $p$-values indicate that all 11 coefficients (including the intercept) are significant.

Next, it was necessary to determine whether these coefficients are redundant, that means do any of them positively or negatively correlate to each other, an issue called multi-colinearity. As shown in Figure 3.6B, their correlations were within the range $(-0.51,0.45)$, ruling out any significant multicolinearity issue. Due to the fact that the polyadenylation machinery in human and mouse are highly conserved, PAS regions of human and mouse should manifest a high degree of similarity too, implying that the coefficients between human and mouse models should be similar. Such a view is confirmed in Figure 3.6C, they largely agree with each other.

## 4. Threshold

The logistic score returned by the logistic regression model is continuous between 0 and 1 , meaning a threshold is needed to distinguish real from false PAS. Setting the threshold too high will increase the false negative rate. Conversely, setting it too low will increase the false positive rate.


Figure 3.7 ROC of PAS classifier. A) true prediction rate versus false prediction rate for various thresholds, B) sensitivity and specificity versus threshold.

In Figure 3.7, the true and false prediction rates for various thresholds was measured and it was found that a threshold set to 0.5 was the most optimal choice. For the rest of the discussion, the default threshold is 0.5 unless stated otherwise.

## 5. Relative importance of features

Understanding the degree of contribution of the 10 features can help to infer their relative biological importance in defining the PAS. This was assessed by the utilization of the $R$ function add1(), which computes the prediction rate by adding only one feature to the null model each time. The percentage reduction in deviance stated in Table 3.3 denotes the decrease of prediction error versus random guessing by the null model. Like the training procedure discussed before, 2,000 positive and negative sequences were randomly selected to conduct this study. The averaged results over 100 trials are tabulated below.

| Feaure(s) <br> added to null <br> model | Human <br> \% reduction in <br> deviance | Mouse <br> \% reduction in <br> deviance |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| All 10 features | 72 | 75 |
| pscore1 | 51 | 55 |
| A1 | 33 | 37 |
| A3 | 18 | 21 |
| pscore3 | 16 | 19 |
| A2 | 15 | 17 |
| T2 | 11 | 12 |
| G1 | 3 | 3 |
| G2 | 3 | 5 |
| T1 | 3 | 4 |
| C1 | 2 | 1 |

Table 3.3 Relative importance of features in human and mouse models.

As expected, the 16 hexamers (pscore1) and the A-rich region upstream (A1) play a major role in defining the PAS, nevertheless, the contribution from the other 8 features improves the PAS recognition by capturing PAS with slight variations from the norm. In addition, the finding of the importance of upstream elements is consistent with the conservation analysis discussed in the previous chapter, confirming the presence of conservation pressure to maintain definitive cis elements of polyadenylation in the upstream region instead of downstream. Furthermore, this analysis has demonstrated the advantage of logistic regression in producing interpretable parameters over other methods such as support vector machine used by polya_svm and position weight matrices used by ERP IN.

## E. Results

## 1. Prediction performance

The PAS classifier described above was used to make prediction for all human and mouse PAS sequences, and sequences from the negative dataset. Results were compared with two other PAS classifiers, ERPIN and polya_svm.


A
mouse


B

|  | TP <br> $(\%)$ | TN <br> $(\%)$ | $\mathbf{S p}$ | $\mathbf{S n}$ | FDR | PC | CC | F | PPV | NPV |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| erpin | 79.6 | 77.3 | 0.78 | 0.80 | 0.22 | 0.65 | 0.57 | 0.79 | 0.78 | 0.79 |
| SVM | 90.1 | 79.7 | 0.82 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 0}$ | 0.19 | 0.75 | 0.70 | 0.86 | 0.82 | 0.89 |
| logistic | $\mathbf{9 0 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{9 2 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 1}$ |

$$
\left.\begin{array}{rlr}
S p & =\frac{T P}{(T P+F P)} & C C=\frac{T P * T N-F P^{*} F N}{\sqrt{(T P+F P)(T P+F N)(T N+F P)(T N+F N)}} \\
S n & =\frac{T P}{(T P+F N)} & P C
\end{array}\right) \frac{T P}{(T P+F P+F N)} \quad P P V=\frac{T P}{(T P+F P)}
$$

## C

Figure 3.8 Predictions of human and mouse PAS sequences. A) score distribution for human, B) score distribution for mouse, C) performance parameters comparison.

As shown in Figure 3.8A-B, the classifier is able to differentiate real from false PAS sequences in human and mouse. It can achieve 92\% accuracy in predicting positive data (PPV), and $91 \%$ accuracy in rejecting negative data (NPV). Formulae for PPV and NPV are provided in Figure 3.8C above. The logistic PAS classifier showed improvement in terms of PPV and NPV when compared with the other two methods as shown in the last two columns in Figure 3.8C.

Aside from this, the sensitivity and specificity of the prediction were also determined. Sensitivity calculates the proportion of real PAS detected, whereas specificity measures the proportion of predicted PAS that are real PAS indeed. These two factors always counterbalance each other, as revealed by the ROC in Figure 3.7B. Thus it is difficult to decide whether a model with higher sensitivity is better than another model with higher specificity, and vice versa. This issue was addressed by combining sensitivity and specificity into one value. Three commonly used calculations were included in this study viz. performance coefficient (PC), correlation coefficient (CC), and F-measure (F). They all share one common property that is to penalize skewed sensitivity or specificity. Their formulae are stated in Figure 3.8C. All three performance measures appeared in Figure 3.8C were the average of 100 trials where, in each trial, 2,000 real and false PAS sequences were sampled randomly, followed by prediction. Values of PC, CC and F showed that the classifier exhibited improvement in prediction as compared to other methods.

## 2. Prediction for other genomic sequences

It was also important to determine how well the classifier is able to distinguish PAS from other naturally occurring genomic regions such as the ORFs, 5'UTRs and intergenic regions. By using the same procedure from the previous section, the logistic method prediction was compared with the predictions from the other two methods and the results were tabulated below in Table 3.4.

| Specificity | ORF | 5'UTR | Intergenic (human chr1) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| EPRIN | 0.96 | 0.95 | 0.79 |
| SVM | 0.86 | 0.72 | 0.82 |
| logistic | 0.97 | 0.97 | 0.94 |

Table 3.4 Predictions of other genomic regions. NPV of different classifiers for different genomic regions are compared.

Results showed that the classifier did improve the prediction performance in other genomic regions as compared to the other two methods. EPRIN attained a similar high accuracy as the logistic method except for the intergenic region. This may be explained by the fact that ERPIN puts more emphasis on using the canonical poly $(A)$ signal to make prediction than polya_svm and logistic, and the
intergenic region contains more canonical poly $(A)$ signals AWTAAA than the transcribed region.

## 3. Score versus strength

The usefulness of the logistic classifier was assessed by examining the correlation between logistic score and strength of the PAS to determine whether stronger PAS score higher than weaker PAS. As discussed in the Introduction chapter, it was found that mutations in the PAS downstream region in F2 and FGG increase polyadenylation efficiency, which leads to elevated mRNA level, causing of acute blood clotting related diseases [Danckwardt et al 2004, 2006, Sachchithananthan et al 2005]. To assess whether logistic scores are able to reflect the outcome of such experimental studies, the dbSNP database from NCBI [Sherry et al 2001], and specific literature articles were used to identify SNPs and mutations for these two genes. The size of the F2 cDNA is 2,009 nts and one $\mathrm{C} \rightarrow \mathrm{T}$ transition was detected 11 nts downstream of the PAS, namely C2020T. In addition, two SNPs were documented in dbSNP viz. rs72550707 C2008T, and rs1799963 G2009A that were located right at the cleavage site. For FGG, SNP rs2066865 C1671T was located 10 nts downstream of the PAS. As the F2 gene carries multiple variations, it was necessary to calculate scores of all possible combinations. Scores of wild-type and variations are listed below:

| Gene | Variation | Logistic Score |
| :---: | :--- | :--- |
|  |  |  |
| F2 | Wild-type | 0.985 |
|  | C2020T | 0.990 |
|  | C2008T | 0.985 |
|  | G2009A | 0.987 |
|  | C2008T, G2009A | 0.987 |
|  | C2020T, C2008T | 0.990 |
|  | C2020T, G2009A | 0.991 |
|  | C2020T, C2008T, G2009A | 0.991 |
| FGG | Wild-type | 0.907 |
|  | C1617T | 0.932 |

Table 3.5 Scores of F2 and FGG wild-types and mutants.

As shown above, the logistic score of mutants do increase except for C2008T in F2. At present, only C2020T in F2, and C1617T in FGG have been demonstrated to have health implications. Although, the ranking based on scores is consistent with the experimental studies, the ability to use the absolute score value to predict relative polyadenylation efficiency between various SNPs and mutations is far less clear.

Besides these two genes, an extensive analysis regarding score and strength of PAS in human and mouse was done. However, first it is useful to discuss the concept about the strength of PAS.


## Figure 3.9 Schematic diagram about the strength of a PAS.

Previous work attempted to define a "strong" PAS of a gene as the site supported by $>70 \%$ of its EST for that gene [Legendre et al 2003]. One limitation of such an approach is that since transcription proceeds from $5^{\prime}$ to 3 ', an upstream PAS is transcribed before the downstream ones so that the upstream PAS has a longer time to be recognized by the polyadenylation machinery. As a result, the upstream PAS should have a higher chance to be chosen ceteris paribus. For this reason I adopted the following as an alternative definition about the strength of PAS for genes with multiple PAS, namely: if more ESTs support a 3' downstream PAS than the upstream one, the downstream one is stronger than the upstream one. For the example in Figure 3.9 above, PA3 is stronger than PA1 and PA2. However, no conclusion can be drawn between the pair PA1 and PA2. Additionally, the prediction by polya_svm was also used for comparison to
investigate the correlation between score and strength. The results are tabulated below.

|  | Human | Mouse |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Number of genes with multiple PAS | 3,439 | 920 |
| Number of strong-weak pairs according to our definition | 3,754 | 674 |
| Number of strong sites with higher score | 2,476 (66\%) | 487 (72\%) |
| $P$-value of binomial test ( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{0}=0.5\right)$ | $2.2 \mathrm{e}-16$ | $2.2 \mathrm{e}-16$ |
| Number of strong-weak pairs according to Legendre's definition | 1,696 | 279 |
| Number of strong sites with higher score | 1,197 (71\%) | 192 (69\%) |
| P -value of binomial test ( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{0}=0.5\right)$ | $2.2 \mathrm{e}-16$ | $2.97 \mathrm{e}-10$ |
| Number of strong sites with higher score (smaller e-value) using polya_svm | 2,051 (55\%) | 320 (47\%) |
| P -value of binomial test ( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{0}=0.5\right)$ | $1.45 \mathrm{e}-18$ | 0.2037 |

Table 3.6 Correlation between score and strength of PAS in human and mouse.

Regardless of which definition was used, a statistically significant high proportion of strong PAS was associated with higher score value indicating that logistic score can reflect the strength of PAS.

## 4. Low score PAS in multiple PAS genes

As discussed in the previous section about PPV (Figure 3.8C), nearly 8\% of PAS were misclassified on average by the logistic classifier. Low logistic score is often associated with the lack of poly(A) signal. However, so far only one noncanonical polyadenylation element UGUAN was reported [Venkataraman et al 2005] to facilitate polyadenylation in two genes viz. PAPOLA and PAPLOG. If it is assumed this element is unlikely to substitute for the poly(A) signal in as many as $8 \%$ of human genes, then it is likely that more than one type of PAS is present in a gene possessing a low score PAS. Hence, an analysis was done to investigate whether low score PAS are biased in multiple PAS genes. In this analysis, two thresholds were used to identify low score PAS viz. 0.2 and 0.3 . The results are summarized below.

|  | Human | Mouse |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| Number of genes | 12,303 | 7,710 |
| Number of genes with multiple PAS | $3,349(27 \%)$ | $920(12 \%)$ |
| Number of low score PAS in ALL genes (<0.2) | 668 | 379 |
| Number of low score PAS in multiple PAS <br> genes | $429(64 \%)$ | $172(45 \%)$ |
| p-value of proportion test | $0.0\left(\mathrm{P}_{0}=0.27\right)$ | $0.0\left(\mathrm{P}_{0}=0.12\right)$ |
| Number of low score PAS in ALL genes $(<0.3)$ | 935 | 488 |
| Number of low score PAS in multiple PAS <br> genes <br> p-value of proportion test | $583(62 \%)$ | $203(41 \%)$ |

## Table 3.7 Low score PAS in multiple PAS genes.

As listed in Table 3.7 above, $30 \%$ and $12 \%$ of human and mouse genes, respectively, contain multiple PAS. Altogether, 688 and 379 of low score PAS in human and mouse respectively used 0.2 as a threshold. In the absence of bias, one would expect around $27 \%(668 \times 0.27=180)$ and $12 \%(379 \times 0.12=45)$ of these low scoring PAS to reside in the midst of multiple PAS in human and mouse respectively. Surprisingly, $64 \%$ and $45 \%$ of low score PAS in human and mouse, respectively, were found in the midst of multiple PAS. Such a biased distribution
is statistically significant. The same biased distribution was found if the threshold for low score PAS was raised to 0.3 .

These findings suggest that the polyadenylation activity of the majority of low score PAS are compensated by other stronger PAS in the same gene. Alternately, the weak PAS may be kept in the gene so that it can be activated to alter the 3' UTR in the presence of some unknown stimulating factors.

## 5. Score correlation between human and mouse

It is also interesting to explore whether logistic scores are conserved between human and mouse. Only genes with single PAS were considered. Homologous information, based on protein sequence, were obtained from HomologGene database in NCBI [HomoloGene 2009]. 3,636 homologous pairs satisfied our requirements.


Figure 3.10 Correlation of scores between homologous genes between human and mouse.

Each dot in Figure 3.10 represents a gene. The overall correlation of score between human and mouse is only 0.19 . However, the majority, $89 \%$ or 3,236 genes, are located diagonally as shown as darkened dots in Figure 3.10, and the correlation of this group is 0.69 , suggesting the presence of selection pressure to conserve the core propensity of PAS though some genes exhibit great difference between homologs.

## 6. PAS Outliers

Previous work has identified 13 poly $(\mathrm{A})$ signal hexamers [Beaudong et al 2000, Tian et al 2005]. Using the kmer SVD method, 16 pronounced hexamers were identified in the upstream region (Table 3.2). However, $4 \%$ of human and mouse genes do not possess any of these 16 hexamers up to 60 nts upstream from the PAS, which is double the nominal distance of the poly(A) signal from the PAS. The percentage distribution of various poly(A) signals in human and mouse is shown below.


Figure 3.11 Poly(A) signals in human and mouse.

This set of non conformant polyadenylated transcripts may provide a new insight about alternative mechanisms in polyadenylation, hence further investigation of them may help to discover the shared properties of these genes. Since low score PAS is likely to be complemented by strong PAS in the same gene, the analysis was limited to selection of single PAS genes without the 16 hexamers up to 60
nts upstream from PAS. First, the level of EST supporting the PAS was assessed, with the caveat that the abundance of EST in supporting a PAS reflects its detectability rather than a true measure of its expression level. With this caveat in mind the findings are tabulated below.

|  | Number of single <br> PAS genes | Number of <br> genes <br> without any <br> of 16 <br> hexamers | EST support <br> for PAS <br> outliers | EST support <br> for ALL |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| human | 6,949 | $121(1.6 \%)$ | $\mu=11, \sigma=11$ | $\mu=20.64, \sigma=3.37$ |
| Mouse | 5,150 | $102(2 \%)$ | $\mu=5, \sigma=3$ | $\mu=9.13, \sigma=2.13$ |

Table 3.8 EST support of PAS outliers in human and mouse.

Only a small percentage of single PAS genes do not have any of the 16 hexamers yet they were found to be polyadenylated. The EST support for all single PAS genes was estimated by averaging the repeated random sampling of single PAS genes. PAS outliers are less detectable than the mainstream as they are supported by almost half the amount of EST on average, suggesting that polyadenylation is rescued by a less optimal mechanism such as cis stimulating elements.

A search was then undertaken to identify special gene-specific sequence elements upstream and downstream of the PAS. As PAS outliers frequently
contain C-rich elements in the region up to 100 nts upstream from the PAS, they were searched for two known C-rich motifs [Yeap et al 2002, Kim et al 2007], CCCCCC and CCCUCCC with up to one substitution being allowed at any position except for $U$ in the middle of the second motif. C-rich motifs have been reported to affect mRNA stability in erythropoietin (EPO) [Czyzyk-Krzeska et al 1999, reviewed in Waggoner et al 2003] but not polyadenylation. I speculate the suboptimal polyadenylation in mRNA maturation, due to the lack of a poly(A) signal, is compensated by increased mRNA stability in order to maintain protein level.

| CCCCCC | genes with <br> poly( $(\mathbf{A})$ <br> signals | genes with <br> motif | genes without <br> poly $(\mathbf{A})$ | genes with <br> motif |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| human | 6,828 | $1,463(21 \%)$ | 121 | $51(43 \%)$ |
| mouse | 5048 | $971(20 \%)$ | 102 | $29(28 \%)$ |
| CCCUCCC | genes with <br> poly(A) <br> signals | genes with <br> motif | genes without <br> poly $(\mathbf{A})$ | genes with <br> motif |
| Motif | 6,828 | $949(14 \%)$ | 121 | $34(29 \%)$ |
| human | 5048 | $691(12 \%)$ | 102 | $11(10 \%)$ |
| mouse |  |  |  |  |

## Table 3.9 C-rich motif in genes without poly $(\mathbf{A})$ signals.

Not only were C-rich, G-rich regions discovered up to 100 to 500 nts downstream from PAS in human but more G/C-rich were found in mouse instead.

A DNA motif finding program iTriplet [Ho et al 2009] was used to search for 10-nt long motifs with up to 2 mutations. Two G-rich motifs were found viz. GGGGCTGGAG and GGGGGGCAGG. G-rich region was reported to cause RNA polymerase II pausing [Gromak et al 2006], which may trigger transcription termination in eukaryotes. Also hnRNP H has been shown to bind a G-rich region in gene MC1R [Dalziel et al 2007]. The findings reported here are different from a previous report [Tian et al 2005], which had found G-rich regions [-100,-41] upstream and C-rich regions $[+41,+100]$ downstream. Such a difference is probably due to the fact that only PAS outliers were included in the current analysis.

In addition, two T-rich motifs, TTGTTT and TTATCT, were identified upstream of PAS by iTriplet. It is believed that their function is to mediate stable binding of CPSF1 via hFip1 [Kaufmann et al 2004, Danckwardt et al 2007].

## 7. Conserved flanking region of PAS outliers

To eliminate the concern that the discovery of these PAS outliers may be solely coincidental, their conservation in remote species like human, mouse and cow was examined. Eleven PAS outlier genes were found to possess highly conserved PAS flanking regions.

| Gene | Description | Gene ID | Putative <br> poly(A) signal |
| :--- | :--- | :---: | :---: |
| STX5 | syntaxin 5 | Hs.6811 | ATTACA |
| MBD6 | methyl-CpG binding domain | Hs.114785 | AATATT |
| PLEKHG3 | pleckstrin homology domain | Hs.26030 | AATAAC |
| TBC1D10B | TBC1 domain family, member | Hs. 26000 | AAWGAA |
| DLG4 | discs, large homolog 4 | Hs. 1742 | AAGGAA |
| PRR12 | proline rich 12 | Hs.57479 | AACGAA |
| BCORL1 | BCL6 co-repressor-like 1 | Hs.63035 | - |
| FGFRL1 | fibroblast growth factor | Hs.53834 | AWGAAA |
| DMWD | dystrophia myotonica, WD | Hs. 1762 | AATTAT |
| TMEM110 | transmembrane protein 110 | Hs.375346 | AAAACA or |
|  |  |  | AAACAG |
| TMEM30A | transmembrane protein 30A | Hs.55754 | ATATTG |

Table 3.10 Conserved PAS flanking regions of PAS outliers in human, mouse and cow.

Out of the 102 PAS outlier human-mouse homologous genes (Table 3.8), 11 exhibit high sequence conservation flanking the PAS. Inspection of the region 20 nts upstream from the PAS, failed to identify any conserved canonical-poly(A)-signal-like hexamers from these genes. Except for BCORL1, a list of A-rich hexamers was identified, which have not been validated experimentally. Strikingly, even the platypus genes PLEKHG3, TBC1D10B and FGFRL1 contained these A-rich hexamers, a puzzling result as one assumes it should be unfavorable for such genes to lack a canonical poly(A) signal. This implies that nature preserves a seemingly suboptimal polyadenylation for this small set of genes, and hence studying such genes experimentally may provide new insights into less understood polyadenylation compensatory factors. For example, the AU-rich database ARED 3.0 [Bakheet et al 2006] has an entry that FGFRL1 contains an AU-rich element (ARE) that is known to affect mRNA stablility. An alignment report for these 11 genes among human, mouse, cow, and in some cases platypus, can be found in Appendix E.

## F. Discussion

An improved PAS classifier using logistic regression has been discussed thoroughly, suggesting that these ten features can represent the essence of an active PAS. This method was able to improve prediction in spite of using a shorter region than other methods, indicating that the core PAS elements are largely located in the $[-40,+80]$ region. Benefiting from the tractable nature of logistic regression, it supports the view that the upstream sequence context (Table 3.2) is far more important than the downstream one in defining a PAS. However, it apparently contradicts the assertion from Chapter 2 that selection pressure may exert in the [-200,0] region. With that said, I believe the analysis has revealed two levels of information. The first is the core polyadenylation elements are largely required by all genes, and the second is gene-specific elements are positioned further upstream (up to 200nt) of the PAS.

I have also shown that logistic score corresponds to the strength of the PAS. The occurrence of low score PAS are mostly found in the midst of strong PAS, which is likely a compensatory mechanism to preserve at least one PAS per gene, and acts as alternative PAS in the presence of polyadenylation stimulating factor(s).

Although the logistic classifier was able to achieve 92\% PPV for human PAS, there were still $8 \%$ or 1,366 PAS that could not be recognized by the method (Figure 3.8C). Moreover, 4\% of PAS in human and mouse do not possess canonical poly(A) signals as well as the enriched poly $(A)$ hexamers
discovered by two previous studies and the kmer SVD method (Table 3.2). Recall that all PAS compiled herein were supported by at least three polyadenylated ESTs. Such a perplexing observation supports the idea of the presence of additional polyadenylation elements. Furthermore, the PAS outliers carry C-rich and T-rich elements upstream, and G-rich or CG-rich region downstream that presumably function to compensate for the suboptimal nature of the PAS. To assess whether these PAS outliers regulate differently across different tissues, their expression profiles across different tissues was examined using BioGPS and random sampling [Wu et al 2009]. Overall, this examination did not find any evidence for tissue specific expression for these PAS outlier genes.

Aside from this, I identified 11 single PAS site genes without any of the 16 poly(A) signals that had highly-conserved PAS flanking regions with some conservation even among remote mammals. 10 out of 11 contained poly(A)-signal-like A-rich hexamers at around 20 nts upstream, suggesting either a novel polyadenylation factor or that CPSF1 recognition, the factor that recognizes poly(A) signals, is more flexible than previously thought. Thus further investigation is needed to explain the specificity of polyadenylation site recognition.

## CHAPTER 4

## iTRIPLET: A RULE-BASED NUCLEIC ACID MOTIF FINDER

## A. Introduction

With the advent of high throughput sequencing techniques, large amounts of sequencing data are readily available for analysis. Natural biological signals are highly variable intrinsically making their complete identification a computationally challenging problem. Many attempts in using statistical or combinatorial approaches have been made with great success in the past. However, identifying highly degenerate and long (>20 nucleotides, nt) motifs still remains an unmet challenge as high degeneracy will diminish statistical significance of biological signals and increasing motif size will cause combinatorial explosion. Here we present a rule-based method, named iTriplet, to identify degenerate and long motifs in nucleic acid sequences.

We will adopt the sequence motif finding problem formulation originally proposed by Pevzner and Sze [Pevzner et al 2000] in this chapter. We call an oligonucleotide of length I, an Imer. A motif model is denoted by $\langle/, d\rangle$, where $/$ is the length of the motif, and $d$ is the maximum number of mutations allowed with respect to the motif. An instance of a motif is termed $d$-mutant. Two $d$-mutants of the same motif must not differ by more than $2 d$ differences. We call two Imers neighbors if their difference is $\leq 2 d$. Given $n$ sequences, each of length $L$ (could
be of variable length), the goal is to locate the set of $d$-mutants in each sequence from the sample where the largest difference between any pair of $d$-mutants in the set is $\leq 2 d$. In the following we will summarize two major motif finding approaches, viz. statistical and combinatorial.

The position weight matrix is often used as a statistical scoring system to identify biological signals from background. This technique implies that biological signals consist in part of conserved nucleotides that are critically important for their potency. As a result, motifs discovered by this approach tend to contain relatively invariant nucleotides at a few positions. Many transcription factor binding site prediction methods were developed based on this approach. Gibbs sampling and expectation maximization are typical techniques employed by MEME [Bailey et al 1994,1995], AlignACE [Roth et al 1998], BioProspector [Liu et al 2001], MDScan [Liu et al 2002] and MotifSampler [Thijs et al 2002]. The primary advantage of this approach is its speedy runtime and minimal memory consumption. However, statistical overrepresentation will vanish when the size of the motif to the number of mutations ratio decreases, i.e. degeneration. One improvement of this approach is to incorporate phylogenetic information in background estimation. Well-known examples of this approach include FootPrinter [Blanchette et al 2002] and PhyloGibbs [Siddharthan et al 2005]. However, such an approach is challenged by multiple substitutions occurring in distant species (homoplasy) or motif searching in a single species. Some other methods train a Markov model to capture nucleotide dependency information of known binding sites in order to make prediction for unseen cases. One extension
of the Markov model was reported in [Wang et al 2005]. The authors incorporated several features, such as gaps and polyadic sequence elements, to handle diversified transcription factor binding sites.

An alternative to a statistical approach is the combinatorial or enumerative approach [Pevzner et al 2000] where the observable biological signals are believed to be the variations of a hidden motif, and they do not exhibit conspicuous conservation at any particular position, and yet they are similar to each other. This approach is suitable for families of biological signals where the affinity of the targeting protein to the binding site relies on cooperative binding in a region rather than on a few conserved nucleotides at fixed positions. Many such examples are found in precursor RNA processing signals including the pyrimidine-rich region near 3' splice sites and the U/GU-rich region downstream of polyadenylation sites. One fundamental problem faced by the enumerative approach is the exponential growth of computing resources when the size of the motif increases. To circumvent this, existing methods such as MotifEnumerator [Sze et al 2006], MITRA [Eskin et al 2002], WINNOWER [Pevzner et al 2000], TIERESIAS [Rigoutsos et al 1998], Gemoda [Jensen et al 2006] and PMSprune [Davila et al 2007], employ various elegant pruning strategies to abandon unpromising pursuits as early as possible.

Both enumerative and statistical approaches have proven to be valuable in analyzing real biological examples and both approaches are complementary to each other. In most situations when little prior knowledge is known about the motif, we believe both approaches should be considered. Our interest is on the
discovery of motifs flanking polyadenylation sites, which are often degenerate like the downstream region or long (might due to combinatorial binding sites) therefore we have adopted the enumerative approach. We have invented a novel rule-based algorithm to identify all optimal motif candidates without the expense of exploring the entire $4^{\prime}$ space exhaustively. In addition, our algorithm is designed to be highly parallelizable so as to exploit today's parallel computing technology in handling massive biological data. As a proof of concept, we have evaluated our algorithm using the simulated data described in [Pevzner et al 2000]. Also we have demonstrated that our method is able to identify motifs in real promoter sequences, 5' and 3' untranslated regions (UTR), and distal enhancers from different species. Results show that our method can solve highly degenerate and/or longer motifs that overwhelm the capabilities of other methods. Furthermore, we have compared the prediction accuracy of our method with the statistical motif finding methods mentioned above and find that our method is equal to and sometimes better than these methods. Besides in-silico simulations, we have also verified our prediction of downstream polyadenylation motifs for three human genes using a dual Luciferase assay. Our software is developed in C++ and standard template library (STL). It has been tested on Linux platform. The software can be downloaded freely from this website $\underline{\text { http://www.rci.rutgers.edu/~gundersn/i Triplet. }}$

## B. Method

## 1. iTriplet Algorithm

Our rule-based enumerative algorithm is named iTriplet. It stands for intersequence triplets. A triplet consists of three neighboring Imers (less than $2 d$ differences from each other) sampled from three different sequences. The 'intersequence' part of the iTriplet algorithm systematically explores tripartite combinations of /mers from different sequences in order to identify motif(s) that span all sequences in the sample. The span of a motif refers to the number of sequences containing its $d$-mutant. For clarity, we will explain our method by limiting to only one motif in the sample, and every sequence contains at least one occurrence $d$-mutant of the motif even though our method can deal with multiple motifs and 10-20\% of contamination. We will describe our iTriplet algorithm in two parts: the 'inter-sequence' part will be discussed first, followed by the Triplet algorithm.

## 2. The inter-sequence part of iTriplet

If sufficient numbers of sequences are given, and the motif model is not highly degenerate, i.e. small $d$ with respect to $I$, the likelihood that an $I$-sized motif can span through all sequences by chance is rare. Based on this insight, we utilize the span of a motif as the indicator to identify unusual motifs in a sample.

The inter-sequence part of iTriplet consists of two stages: initialization stage and expansion-pruning stage. It is illustrated in Figure 4.1 below:


Figure 4.1 Inter-sequence algorithm. (A) For each Imer r1 in R1, identify 2 d mutants in sequences R2, S1, S2, ... The rectangular box represents the $\mathbf{2 d}$ mutant of $r 1$. The dotted line triangle represents a triplet. (B) Hash table to keep track of the span of the putative motif. Hash table consists of two parts viz. key and value. In this case, the key is the putative motif; value is

## a list of unique sequence IDs. Putative motifs are produced by the Triplet algorithm. They are common motifs to triplets.

Here is the procedure of inter-sequence phase: given a set of $n$ sequences and a motif model $\langle l, d\rangle$, randomly designate two sequences from the sample as reference sequences, namely $R 1$ and $R 2$, and the rest as non reference sequences $\mathrm{S}_{1}, \mathrm{~S}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{~S}_{n-2}$.

Initialization stage: Randomly select an Imer (r1) from R1 and a non reference sequence, say $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{i}}$. Identify all possible triplets based on $r 1$, Imers from sequences $\mathbb{R}_{2}$ and $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{i}}$ as illustrated in Figure 4.1 A . For each triplet, identify the set of motif(s), if any, common to the triplet using the Triplet algorithm (will be discussed later). Store the returned common motif(s) and its associated sequence IDs in a hash table as shown in Figure 4.1 B.

Expansion-pruning stage: Randomly select an unprocessed non-reference sequence, say $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{j}}$. Similar to initialization stage, identify all triplets based on r 1 , /mers from sequences $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ and $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{j}}$. Identify the set of common motifs of all triplets using Triplet algorithm and store them in the hash table. Prune the hash table by removing all motifs that do not span all sequences processed so far. If the hash table is not empty after pruning, repeat the expansion-pruning stage with the next unprocessed non-reference sequence. If the hash table is empty after pruning, return to the initialization stage, randomly pick a different /mer (r1) from R1, and repeat the same two-stage inter-sequence process again until all Imers in $R 1$
have been processed. If all non-reference sequences have been processed and the hash table is not empty, then return motif(s) in the hash table to the calling program.

As described above, the processing of different lmer r1 in R1 are completely independent of each other. It means that they can be executed simultaneously wherein not even a single synchronization point is required. Therefore, given $M$ processors, the algorithm can trigger up to ( $M-1$ ) concurrent processes simultaneously. Theoretically, the performance gain by parallelizing this step is ( $\mathrm{M}-1$ ) times for a M -processor system where one processor is designated for overall coordination purposes. Our current parallel version of iTriplet is implemented based on this idea.

## 3. The Triplet part of iTriplet

The purpose of this part of the algorithm is to uncover the complete set of motifs common to all members of the triplet in a deterministic and efficient way. The clues solely come from the similarities and differences among the three Imers rather than the enumeration of all possible Imers. It is efficient because the number of motifs shared among all three /mers should be small. By example, the estimated probability of any three Imers to share at least one common motif for models $\langle 12,3\rangle$ and $\langle 30,9\rangle$, is $5.47 \times 10^{-4}$ and $2.97 \times 10^{-4}$, respectively.


$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { B } \\
& P_{i}=\{1,5,6,8,10\} \quad P_{23}=\{2,4\} \\
& P_{12}=\{3,9,12\} \quad P_{n c}=\{11\} \\
& P_{13}=\{7\}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \underset{\substack{\text { c-mer }}}{\text { centroid }} \overline{\mathbf{C}} \mathbf{T} \overline{\mathbf{C}} \overline{\mathbf{C}} \mathbf{T} \mathbf{T} \overline{\mathbf{G}} \overline{\mathbf{A}} \overline{\mathbf{A}} \overline{\mathbf{G}} \mathbf{A} \overline{\mathbf{C}} \\
& \text { score vector }[9,10,9] \\
& \text { move vector }[5,3,1,2,0,0,0,0,0,1,0]
\end{aligned}
$$



D

score vector $[9,9,9]$
move vector $[5, \underline{\mathbf{2}}, \mathbf{1}, \mathbf{2}, \underline{\mathbf{1}}, \mathbf{0}, \mathbf{0}, \underline{1}, \mathbf{0}, \underline{0}, 0]$

## E

|  | Rule ID | Operation | Impact Vector | New Score Vector |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Due to $I 2 \rightarrow$ | 13 | $\operatorname{sac}(\mathrm{P} 12) \& \mathrm{nc}(3,1)$ | $[0,-1,0]$ |

Figure 4.2 Intuition of Triplet algorithm. A triplet consists of 12mers I1, I2 and $I 3$. $I 1$ and $I 2$, $I 1$ and $I 3$, and $I 2$ and $I 3$ contain 4,6 and 5 differences respectively as labeled in the lines connecting them. Use the 12 mer as the center to draw an imaginary circle. Each circle denotes the set of neighboring 12 mers that are no more than 3 differences from the center 12mer. In other words, each circle represents the set of putative motifs that generate the center 12 mer . Note that we do not actually generate the set of putative motifs. Centroid Imer is denoted by a diamond shape dot. The goal of the algorithm is to uncover all members of the set in the intersection (dark gray) of the three sets. (B) Centroid Imer construction. Shown are three patterns of columns viz. same nucleotide in three 12mers Pi (solid line vertical boxes in positions 1, 5, 6 and 10), all different nucleotides across three 12mers Pnc (vertical box with dashed boundary in position 11), and two out of three 12mers having the same nucleotides Pmn (dotted line vertical boxes in positions 2, 3, 4, 7, 9, and 12). The centroid Imer is constructed in stage 1 of Triplet algorithm described in the text. The number of identical positions between the centroid Imer and $I 1, I 2$ and $I 3$, is represented by the score vector and the selection of nucleotides encoded in move vector (C) Structure of move vector. (D) Exploratory scheme discovery from stage 2 of Triplet algorithm. Centroid Imer constructed in Figure 2B is modified by the composite operation of sac(P12) and nc(3,1) to create three extra motifs near its neighborhood. (E) Example of applying rule 13 to create a new move vector in (D).

## a) Data structures of Triplet

Before we describe the algorithm, we need to define two main data structures used by this algorithm viz. move vector and score vector. The three Imers passed into this process are stacked up conceptually to form / numbers of three-nucleotide tall columns as shown in Figure 4.2 B. These columns must fall into one of the three patterns: (I) with identical nucleotides denoted by $P_{\mathrm{i}}$; or (II) with all different nucleotides, denoted by $P_{\mathrm{nc}}$; or (III) with two out of three nucleotides being the same, denoted by $P_{\mathrm{mn}}$ where m and n denote the indices of the two Imers with dominant nucleotide. We will show later that common motifs are discovered by various ways of selecting nucleotide from these three types of columns. Such selection is captured in a move vector as illustrated in Figure 4.2 C. In addition, each move vector is associated with a score vector which is defined as [i1,i2,i3], where $i 1, i 2$ and $i 3$ denote the numbers of identical positions between the motif represented by the move vector and the three given Imers I1, $I 2$ and $/ 3$, respectively.

## b) Three stages of Triplet

Triplet algorithm consists of three stages: 1) centroid /mer construction, 2) exploratory scheme discovery, and 3) motif generation. Below is the description:

Stage 1: centroid /mer construction. Given a triplet of three /mers from the calling program, identify the three column types $P_{\mathrm{i}}, P_{\mathrm{mn}}$ and $P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ as discussed above. Check if the triplet satisfies this inequality: $l-d \leq\left|P_{i}\right|+\left|P_{m n}\right| * 2 / 3+\left|P_{n}\right| * 1 / 3$
(derivation is in Appendix F) where $\left|P_{\mathrm{i}},\left|,\left|P_{\mathrm{m}}\right|\right.\right.$ and $\left.| P_{\mathrm{nc}}\right|$ denote the number of $P_{\mathrm{i}}$, $P_{\mathrm{mn}}$ and $P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ patterns respectively. If the given triplet fails to satisfy this inequality, return no common motif and exit. Otherwise take these three steps to construct the initial move and score vectors: i) take the common nucleotides from columns $P_{\mathrm{i}}$, ii) take the dominant nucleotides from $P_{\mathrm{mn}}$, and iii) for columns $P_{\mathrm{nc}}$, take the nucleotides from the Imer which is currently farthest from the work-in-progress centroid Imer produced by the previous two steps. Pass the newly created move and score vectors to stage 2 for further processing.

Stage 2: exploratory scheme discovery. Based on the excess score(s) (> Id) in one or more of the three values in the initial score vector, formulate alternative ways to select nucleotides from $P_{\mathrm{i}}, P_{\mathrm{mn}}$ and $P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ patterns through the 61 rules (will be discussed later). An execution of a rule produces a new set of move vector(s) and its associated score vector. Repeat stage 2 processing of the new move vector(s) until all newly generated score vector(s) becomes $[I-d, I-d, I-d]$ i.e. no excess score. Pass all move and score vectors generated to stage 3 .

Stage 3: motif generation. Generate motif by going through each value in the move vector, and select the specified number of column patterns and associated nucleotides accordingly. When all move vectors are processed, return all motifs to the calling program.

Regarding the rules mentioned in stage 2 of Triplet algorithm, they are actually made of five basic operations listed in Table 4.1 below:

| Operations | Description | Examples based on Figure 4.2 D if possible |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\overline{\operatorname{sac}\left(P_{m m}\right)}$ | Instead of choosing the dominant nucleotide from $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{m}}$ column, choose the odd nucleotide. | $\operatorname{sac}\left(P_{12}\right)$, take ' $G$ ' at position 3 from $/ 3$ instead of ' $C$ ' from $/ 1$ or 12 |
| $\operatorname{compl}\left(\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{m}}\right)$ | Instead of choosing the dominant or odd nucleotide from $P_{m n}$ column, choose nucleotides complementary to them. | Apply on the $2^{\text {nd }}$ column, compl( $P_{23}$ ), take nucleotides complementary to ' $G$ ' and ' $T$ ', i.e. choose ' $A$ ' or ' $C$ ' for position 2. |
| $n c(i, j)$ | Instead of taking nucleotide from $/$ mer $_{\mathrm{i}}$, choose from $/ \mathrm{mer}_{\mathrm{j}}$ in a $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{nc}}$ column. | Apply nc(3,1) to position 11. Instead of choose ' $A$ ' from 13 , choose ' $T$ ' from 11 at position 11. |
| $n c(i, 0)$ | Instead of taking nucleotide from ${ }^{\prime} \mathrm{mer}_{\mathrm{i}}$, choose from the complementary nucleotide of a $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{nc}}$ column. | Apply nc(3,0) to position 11. Instead of choose ' $A$ ' from 13 , assign the complementary nucleotide ' $G$ ' to position 11. |
| sac_i ${ }^{\left(P_{i}\right)}$ | Instead of keeping the nucleotide identical to all Imers in the triplet, take the three complementary nucleotides. | Apply sac_i( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)$ to position 1. Take ' $A$ ', ' $G$ ' or ' $T$ ' instead of C' at position 1 . |

## Table 4.1 Five basic operations for triplet processing of iTriplet algorithm.

These five basic operations are the only possible alternatives to the selections which produce the centroid /mer. The basic operation can be applied individually or be combined with one other basic operation to act like a single operation, namely a composite operation. Basic or composite operations act on the current move vector in the light of its score vector. To facilitate searching, we pack the basic/composite operation and its impact or changes on the current score vector, namely impact vector, into a new construct called rule as shown in

Figure 4.2 E . These 61 rules are further organized into three non-mutually exclusive groups, each group has 42 rules, according to which /mer in the triplet possesses excess score (full list can be found in the Appendix G). The decision to select a rule is determined by the three conditions. First, it has not been chosen already. Second, the three values of the new score vector, obtained by the addition of the impact vector and the current score vector, must be $\geq I-d$. Third, the triplet contains the column pattern(s) required by the basic and/or composite operation. Notice that every rule will reduce the total score value of the new score vector. It means that successive applications of these rules will eventually create a score vector of its minimum score values $[I-d, I-d, I-d]$ and that marks the terminal state.

Regarding stage 3, one move vector may generate more than one motif. For the example in Figure 4.2 D , the new move vector due to rule 13 is [5,2,1,2,1,0,0,1,0,0,0]. The first value specifies to select the nucleotides from the five $P_{i}$ column patterns which are found in positions 1,5,6, 8 and 10 (see Figure 4.2 B). Since there are exactly five $P_{i}$ column patterns, only one way is possible. The second value of the move vector specifies to choose dominant nucleotides from two $P_{12}$ column patterns out of three and to choose the odd nucleotide from the remaining one. It will generate three possibilities. The rest of the values in the move vector will be processed similarly.

We have given the full description of iTriplet algorithm. Regarding the correctness of the algorithm, at this stage, we have not come up with a theoretical proof yet, however we have conducted extensive testing of more than

14,000 cases including models <11,2>, <12,3>, <13,3>, <15,4>, <28,8> and <40,12>; over 2,000 cases per model. In each case, we had generated 20 sequences each of length 600 with all nucleotides occurring equally likely. In each sequence, a single $l$-size $d$-mutant was planted at a random location. After each run, we checked whether the returned motif from iTriplet was the same as planted or not. iTriplet performed correctly for all cases.

## 4. Time and Space Complexities of iTriplet

The inter-sequence part of iTriplet mainly iterates all combinations of triplets among sequences. Therefore, for model $\langle l, d\rangle$, we estimate the time complexity of the inter-sequence part of iTriplet to be $O\left(n L^{3} p l\right)$ where $n, L$ and $p$ are the number of sequences, length of sequence and probability to form a triplet that shares at least one motif. As discussed before, we estimate $p$ should be in the range of $10^{-4}$, and $L$ should normally be $10^{2}$. Therefore, the effective time complexity of the inter-sequence part ranges from $O(n L I)$ to $O\left(n L^{2} l\right)$. Stage 2 of Triplet part should generate all possible score vectors as long as the score value between each Imer and the centroid Imer is at least I-d. In the worst case scenario, there are $d^{3}$ score vectors. The generation of actual motifs based on the move vector in step 3 should depend on the size of the motif $I$. Therefore the time complexity of Triplet is $O\left(d^{3} /\right)$. Hence the overall time complexity of iTriplet is $O\left(n L^{3} p l^{2} d^{3}\right)$. For PMSprune, the time complexity is $O\left(n L^{2} N(I, d)\right)$, where $N(I, d)$ is $\sum_{i=0}^{d} l /(l-i)!i^{1} 3^{i}$. After eliminating the common terms, the main difference lies in the growth of $L p I^{2} d^{3}$ and $N(I, d)$ in iTriplet and PMSprune, respectively. When the motif model is small, $N(I, d)$ is smaller than $L p l^{2} d^{3}$. However, when I increases, the
combinations of $N(I, d)$ grows exponentially. iTriplet's space complexity depends on the degeneracy of the model, therefore it is $O(N(I, d))$ before pruning. After pruning, the space requirement will shrink.

## C. Results

## 1. Simulated data

In order to examine how iTriplet method can solve more degenerate and longer motifs, we compared it with some well known enumerative methods using simulated data. The simulated sequences were generated as described in the Appendix H . Simulated datasets were constructed using a wide range of $I$ and $d$ parameters in order to compare the performance of different methods in dealing with various sizes of the motif and/or noisy situations. The sequential version of our method was compared with three other well-known methods that have the same focus to guarantee finding the optimal motif viz. MotifEnumerator [Sze et al 2006], RISOTTO [Pisanti et al 2006] and PMSprune [Davila et al 2007] (see Appendix I for program versions). Sequential tests were conducted on a Linux machine equipped with an Intel P4 3 GHz processor and 2 Gbytes of memory. All methods can successfully identify the planted motifs in the simulated dataset unless the runtime was longer than 6 hours. We also repeated the same set of tests for the parallel version of iTriplet on a three-node Linux cluster equipped with the same processor as a sequential test. Results are tabulated in Table 4.2 below:

| Models | Neighborhood <br> Probability | MotifEnumerator | RISOTTO | PMSprune | iTriplet | iTriplet <br> (parallel) |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 11,2 | $0.7 \%$ | 6 s | 2.2 s | 1 s | 2 s | 1 s |
| 12,3 | $5.4 \%$ | 1 m | 40 s | 4 s | 33 s | 18 s |
| 13,3 | $2.4 \%$ | 2 m | 33 s | 2 s | 6 s | 4 s |
| 14,4 | $11 \%$ | -a | 8 m | 1 m | 3 m | 2 m |
| 15,4 | $5.6 \%$ | - | 6 m | 16 s | 36 s | 19 s |
| 16,5 | $19 \%$ | - | 82 m | 13.5 m | 26 m | 13 m |
| 18,6 | $28 \%$ | - | -b | -b | 3 h | 1.5 h |
| 19,6 | $18 \%$ | - | - | - | 27 m | 14 m |
| 24,8 | $23 \%$ | - | - | - | 4 h | 2 h |
| 28,8 | $3 \%$ | - | - | - | 19 s | 10 s |
| 30,9 | $5 \%$ | - | - | - | 2.3 m | 1.5 m |
| 38,12 | $7 \%$ | - | - | - | 1 h | 33 m |
| 40,12 | $3 \%$ | - | - | - | 5 m | 4 m |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | Table 4.2 Methods comparison on simulated datasets. |  |  |  |  |  |

Neighborhood probability refers to the probability that two Imers differ by no more than $2 d$ differences. The formula to calculate neighborhood probability is stated in the Additional file 1. Time is measured in seconds (s), minutes (m) or hours (h). (a) MotifEnumerator ran out of memory for I greater than 13. (b) Program took more than 6 hours to handle for the model $<18,6>$ or longer. For the parallel version of iTriplet, reported runtime is the longest lapse time required for all nodes to finish.

The second column of Table 4.2 is the neighborhood probability of each model, which is the probability that any two Imers differ by no more than $2 d$ by chance, a good indicator to reflect the degree of degeneracy of the model.

For short motifs (<16 nucleotides) iTriplet is comparable to the fastest (PMSprune) and is significantly faster than MotifEnumerator and RISOTTO. When motif length is longer than 16, all other methods take longer than 6 hours to process. Note that iTriplet is able to process highly degenerate $<18,6>$ and $<24,8>$ models which cannot be handled by these other three methods as well as other statistical based methods such as MEME, MotifSampler and BioProspector. Based on these results, we learned that the performance of all methods depends on / and $d$, but to a different extent. Intriguingly, the runtime of PMSprune quadrupled, though still very fast, when I increased from 12 to 15 even though the neighborhood probability remained relatively at the same level. A similar trend is also observed in RISOTTO but with even higher fold increment
in runtime. Such a phenomenon is not observed in our method. When neighborhood probability is doubled in models <12,3> versus <14,4>, and <14,4> versus <16,5>, the runtime of PMSprune increased 15 and 13.5 times respectively and RISOTTO increased 12 and 10 times respectively whereas iTriplet only increased 6 and 9 times, respectively. Based on these observations, we can understand that the algorithms employed by RISOTTO and PMSprune are quite sensitive to both / and $d$ even when the neighboring probability remains at the same level. Thus RISOTTO and PMSprune take a longer time to search for the optimal motif; whereas the combined effect of $/$ and $d$ on performance was less severe for iTriplet. This explains why RISOTTO and PMSprune encountered difficulty in handling longer motif models. This does not exclude that iTriplet is unaffected by large $d$ (high degeneracy). But one distinctive feature of our algorithm is that it can split the task into smaller subtasks which can be run independently in parallel. When comparing sequential and parallel versions of iTriplet, the parallel version averaged 1.77 times performance gain in a threenode cluster that is quite close to the theoretical gain 2.0. Testing based on the simulated data revealed that different methods have different tradeoffs in tackling the general $\langle, d\rangle$ motif problem therefore further investigation is still needed to cope with various challenges of this problem.

## 2. Real biological sequences

Besides simulated datasets, we tested our method using multiple sets of real biological sequences. One issue with real biological sequences is the lack of prior knowledge about the size and maximum numbers of mutations permitted by
the motif. The optimal motif(s) comes from the model having the smallest neighborhood probability and produces the least number of motifs. In order to pin down the optimal motif, the algorithm must be run for a range of $I$ and $d$. But we have found that the search of the optimal $/$ and $d$ can be done methodically by making use of the neighborhood probability of each model. In the situation when iTriplet has found too many motifs for the specified model then we can conclude that the model is too lax and so a more stringent model should be used, by increasing $/$ or reducing $d$ or both at the same time. Alternatively, once a satisfactory model is found, one can look for shorter models with similar neighborhood probability if the shorter alternative gives a similar result. In order to ease the effort for searching for the optimal model, iTriplet provides an autonomous mode option. Under autonomous mode, the program will explore various models using the strategy just described, and return the best models with motif length from 6 to 40 bases and maximum number of differences from 1 to 12. But the user also has the option to limit the size of motif to a specific range. Although many models are examined, only a very limited numbers of models, usually none or one, can provide the optimal motif unless the given sequences contain multiple motifs. Several reasons are that a slight change in the size and/or the maximum number of mutations will result in a substantial change in neighborhood probability which can be seen in Table 4.2. As mentioned in the Introduction section, we have included promoter and 5' UTR regions from four genes commonly chosen as test cases for motif finding algorithms [Blanchette et al 2002, Eskin et al 2002, Davila et al 2007]. In addition, we have also added a
set of $3^{\prime}$ UTR sequences in our test in order to understand how our method performs in other regions of a gene (details in Appendix J). Table 4.3 summarizes the prediction by iTriplet for various genes and genomic regions.

| Gene : | Preproinsulin (IEB1) promoter+5' UTR | Remarks |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| iTriplet | GTYYGGAAAYTGCAGCYTCAGCCCC | <25,2> model |
| PMSprune | CAGCCTCAGCCCCTT |  |
| MITRA | CCTCAGCCCCC |  |
| Published | CTCAGCCCCCAGCCATCTGCCGACCCCCCC | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Transfac ID: } \\ & \text { R04457 } \end{aligned}$ |
| Gene: | DHFR (promoter+5' UTR) | Remarks |
| iTriplet | RWSTSGCGCSAAACY | <15,3> model |
| PMSprune | ATTTCGTGGGCA |  |
| MITRA | TGCAATTTCGCGCCAAAC |  |
| Published | ATTTCGCGCCAAA | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Transfac ID: } \\ & \text { R01928 } \end{aligned}$ |
| Gene: | Metallothionein promoter+5' UTR | Remarks |
| iTriplet | TTTTGCRCTCGYCCC | <15,1> model |
| PMSprune | CTCTGCACACGGCCC |  |
| MITRA | TGCGCCCGG |  |
| Published | TGCGCCCGG | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Transfac ID: } \\ & \text { R08298 } \end{aligned}$ |
| Gene: | c-fos serum response element promoter+5' UTR | Remarks |
| iTriplet | CCATATTAGGACATCTGCGT | <20,1> model |
| PMSprune | CCAAATTTG |  |
| MITRA | CCATATTAGGACA |  |
| Published | CAGGATGTCCATATTAGGACATC | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Transfac ID: } \\ & \text { R00466 } \end{aligned}$ |


| 3'UTR Regulatory <br> Elements | iTriplet Prediction only | Published | Remarks |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| AU-rich (ARE) | TTTTATTTATTTTT | WWTTATTTATTWW | $<14,3>$ model |
| Cytoplasmic <br> Polyadenylation <br> element (CPE) <br> Pumillio binding <br> element (PBE) <br> TTTTAAT | TTTTAT and TTTTAAT | $<6,1>$ model |  |
|  |  | TGTAAATA | $<8,1>$ model |

Table 4.3 iTriplet prediction using real biological sequences.

Motif predicted by iTriplet is presented in consensus sequence. Bold and underlined sequence represents correctly predicted nucleotide. Transfac IDs are obtained from TRANSFAC database [Wingender et al 1996]

## 3. Distal enhancers

In addition to 5' and 3' UTR sequences, we have also applied our method to the search for distal enhancers. In a recent article [De Val et al 2008], a combinatorial regulation mechanism was reported to drive the expression of genes in the vasculogenesis pathway. The authors discovered a 44-nt conserved, and overlapping enhancer, namely FOX:ETS motif, in the MEF2C locus that binds transcription factors FoxC2 and Etv2. The binding of both, not just one, are required for vascular development in mouse. Even though the 44-nt enhancer was sufficient to cause endothelial specific expression, its effect vanished after E10.5. However, when the longer 900-nt long flanking region of FOX:ETS (called F10E in the original article) was used, its activity persisted throughout embryogenesis in "blood and lymphatic vasculature", meaning that some other unknown cis elements in F10E may participate in vascular
development. Moreover, the authors also discovered that FOX:E TS motif was not only found in the MEF2C locus, but also found in 5 other vasculogenesis genes viz. FLK1/KDR, TIE2/TEK, TAL1, NOTCH4, and CDH5NE-CAD. At present, no motif has been identified in F10E besides FOX:ETS. As a result, it was of interest to identify any additional motif(s) shared by these six genes. Thus, a 886-nt long fragment flanking the FOX:ETS motif was extracted in each of the six genes from human. By using multiple alignment program T-COFFEE [Notredame et al 2000] to align these six 886-nt long fragments, we did not find any conserved region shared among them. Next, iTriplet was used to search for motifs using different models such as <12,3>, <13,3>, and <14,3>, and it was found that model <14,3> yielded the best motif CTCCATTGCCAGCT as shown in Figure 4.3.

A

MEF2C CTTCATTCCCTGCT -TGTCATAACAGGAAGA chr5:88146661-88147546


B

```
COW F10E
humä_F10E
mouse_F10E
opposum_F10E
chicken_F10E
```

Cow_F10E
human F10E
mouse_F10E
opposum_F10E
chicken_F10E

|  | novel motif |  | F10E-44 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| TAAGGTAAAGGTCAAAGACTA | CTTCATTCCCTGC | GAGCAAATGC | CAGGAAGCACATTT | 168 |
| TAAGGGAAAGGTCAAAGGATA | CTTCATTCCCTGC | GAGCAAATGC | CAGGAAGCACATTT | 168 |
| TAAGTTAAAGGTCAAAGAATC | CTACATTCCCTGC | GAGCTAA--C | CAGGAAGCACATTT | 168 |
| TAAGGTAAAGGTCAGAGAATC | CTTCATTCCCTGC | GAGCAAATGG | CAGGAAGCACATTI | 168 |
| TAAGGTAAAGGTCAAAGAATA | TTTCTTTCCCTGC | GAGCAAATGG | CAGGAAGCACATTI | 168 |
| **** ******** ** * |  |  |  |  |
| GTCTATGT-TTCCTGTCATAACAGGAAGAG |  |  |  |  |
| GTCTACATTTTCCTGTCATAACAGGAAGAG |  |  |  |  |
| GTCTACGCTTTCCTGTCATAACAGGAAGAGAGTAACTTCTTCCTTCCCACA |  |  |  |  |
| GTCTGCAT-TTCCTGTCATAACAGGAAGAA TGTAACTTCTTCCTTTCCACAATG |  |  |  |  |
| GTCTGCAT-TTCCTGTCATAACAGGAAGATGTAACTTCTTCCTCTCCACAATGGCTTC |  |  |  |  |
| **** *********** | ******** |  |  |  |

## C

Figure 4.3 Motif in vasculogenesis genes. A) 14-nt long consensus generated by Weblogo [Crooks et al 2004], B) location of FOX:ETS and iTriplet predicted motifs CTCCATTGCCAGCT in MEF2C, FLK1/KDR, TIE2/TEK, TAL1, NOTCH4, and CDH5/VE-CAD, C) multiple alignment of MEF2C orthologs in human, mouse, cow, opossum and chicken.

The novel motif discovered by iTriplet is not only shared among vascular development genes, it also exhibits high conservation among remote orthologs of the MEF2C locus as shown in Figure 4.3C. Hence this result is promising for further experimental studies about its biological function.

## 4. Multiple motifs

Multiple motifs are often identified by iTriplet for real biological sequences. Four reasons account for this: 1 ) the number of sequences considered is small, mostly 4 in our test therefore resulting in a higher chance to encounter random span, 2) a naturally occurring recognition site is not necessarily represented by one consensus, 3) it is possible for the biological sequence to carry more than one signal especially in the 3 ' UTR, and 4) the presence of low complexity repeats.

Therefore we need a scoring system to filter out random from genuine motifs. Since only a small number of sequences are given, the set of true motif instances must resemble each other more than a set of random /mers; otherwise no conclusion can be made. As we have discussed in the inter-sequence algorithm section, if members of the triplet are very similar to each other, the intersection will become big, i.e. high numbers of common motifs. Based on this property, we derived a straightforward scoring system based on the numbers of common motifs uncovered to support whether the finding is statistically significant. Due to this, the 5 ' and 3 ' overlapping neighbors of the true motif are often included as part of the prediction as well. Therefore in some cases of the genes listed in Table 4.3, the predicted motif is longer than the model specified.

Each prediction is a consensus of a number of common motifs. The method of constructing the consensus is similar to the frequency plot of Weblogo [Crooks et al 2004]. Nucleotides with frequency at a position greater than $30 \%$ will be included in the consensus sequence. As can be seen from Table 4.3, our predictions for promoter and 5' UTR sequences, and 3' UTR regulatory elements are largely consistent with published experimental data.

## 5. Sensitivity and specificity test

We also measured the prediction accuracy of iTriplet in predicting transcription factor binding sites in E. Coli. These binding sites are experimentally validated and documented in the RegulonDB database [Salgado et al 2004]. The test was conducted using the three-level testing framework described in [Hu et al 2005]. Under this testing framework, the prediction made by a method is measured at the nucleotide, binding site and motif levels. In the first and second levels, i.e. nucleotide and binding site levels, sensitivity, specificity, performance coefficient and F-measure are computed based on the true positive ( $T P$ ), false positive (FP) and false negative (FN) information gathered by comparing the predicted and actual binding sites. Performance coefficient and F-measure were originally proposed by [Pevzner et al 2000,Tompa et al 2005] and [Hu et al 2005] respectively. Both of them have the advantage to combine sensitivity as well as specificity perspectives into a single number so as to ease interpretation. The formula for these four measurements can be found in the Appendix K. Note that at the binding site level, a prediction is considered correct when the predicted binding site overlaps with the actual binding site by at least one nucleotide.

These four measurements were calculated for each transcription factor individually. Averaged measurements of all transcription factors are used for method comparison. The Kihara group [Hu et al 2005] also suggested a third level assessment that is motif level. The rationale of this extra level test is to assess the adaptability of the method to make correct predictions for a wide range of transcription factors. The motif level measures the fraction of correct predictions out of all binding sequences and transcription factors. iTriplet was compared with the top three performers, i.e. MEME, BioProspector and MotifSampler, listed in Table 1 of [Hu et al 2005], and WEEDER [Pavesi et al 2004]. For each method, the parameter setup was adopted from [Hu et al 2005] except that no background sequence information was used for BioProspector. Motif length was set to 15 , the same length used in [Hu et al 2005] except WEEDER where the maximum supported length is 12 . We chose the maximum differences in the range from 3 to 5 . For accuracy measurements, the top five predictions were used for the three selected methods. But in our case, we selected only the highest score consensus motif(s) instead of the top five used in [Hu et al 2005]. Although only BioProspector and MotifSampler exhibit variation in prediction even for the same input sequences, in order to maintain fair treatment, we still repeat the test ten times for all methods. Results are tabulated in Table 4.4 below:

| Algorithms | Nucleotide | level |  |  | Binding | $\underline{\text { level }}$ |  |  | Motif | level |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $n P C$ | $n S n$ | $n S p$ | $n F$ | $s P C$ | $s S n$ | $s S p$ | $s F$ | $m S r$ | $s S r$ |
| iTriplet | 0.195 | 0.292 | 0.322 | 0.286 | 0.319 | 0.489 | 0.418 | 0.422 | 0.853 | 0.591 |
| MEME | 0.180 | 0.551 | 0.214 | 0.296 | 0.258 | 0.733 | 0.280 | 0.397 | 1.000 | 0.817 |
| WEEDER | 0.128 | 0.274 | 0.245 | 0.208 | 0.263 | 0.538 | 0.332 | 0.367 | 0.833 | 0.532 |
| BioProspector | 0.102 | 0.372 | 0.129 | 0.179 | 0.212 | 0.704 | 0.224 | 0.328 | 0.986 | 0.670 |
| MotifSampler | 0.052 | 0.257 | 0.068 | 0.091 | 0.106 | 0.422 | 0.111 | 0.162 | 0.461 | 0.392 |

Table 4.4 Prediction Accuracy of iTriplet versus four others motif finding methods.
$P C, S n, S p$ and $F$ are performance coefficient, sensitivity, specificity and $F$ measure level respectively. Prefixes ' $n$ ' and ' $s$ ' represent nucleotide or binding site level measurements respectively. $m S r$ and $s S r$ are motif and sequence level accuracy respectively.

Table 4.4 shows the averaged measurements of iTriplet together with four other motif finding methods. iTriplet has demonstrated better prediction accuracy than the other four methods at both nucleotide as well as binding site levels except the $F$-measure is second at the nucleotide level. However, our mSr and $s S r$ scores are ranked third mainly because these two measurements tend to favor methods with high sensitivity regardless of specificity. In the extreme situation, if a method predicts all nucleotides are part of a motif, it will score 1 for $m S r$ and $s S r$. This point is further evidenced by the disproportionality of sensitivity and specificity of the other three methods except WEEDER at both nucleotide and motif levels. Therefore we think $P C$ and $F$-measure are fairer measurements of prediction accuracy than mSr and sSr .

## 6. In vitro verification of predicted poly $(A)$ downstream elements

To examine whether motifs predicted by iTriplet had biological activity, we chose to examine sequences important in the 3 ' end processing of mammalian pre-mRNA, in particular sequences found just downstream of the cleavage and polyadenylation site. Almost all eukaryotic mRNAs contain a post-transcriptionally-added poly(A) tail that is important for many aspects of mRNA
function. According to one bioinformatic study, $54 \%$ and $32 \%$ of genes in human and mouse, respectively, contain more than one polyadenylation site [Tian et al 2005]. The poly(A) tail is added at the poly(A) site (PAS) in the nucleus in a 2 two-step reaction consisting of a large cleavage complex that cleaves the premRNA into two fragments followed by poly(A) tail addition to the upstream fragment [Zhao et al 1999]. Two main sequence motifs are important for cleavage/polyadenylation of mammalian mRNAs. The highly conserved and well-understood AAUAAA motif (called the poly(A) signal) is found $10-25 \mathrm{nt}$ upstream of the PAS. The second motif is found $10-30$ nts downstream of the PAS but is poorly understood due to its low conservation both in sequence and position. Although current bioinformatic approaches support the view that this motif is U/GU-rich [Salisbury et al 2006], they provide only a limited understanding of what motif(s) lies in this downstream region. First, the exact identity of this putative downstream motif for a given mammalian gene is often ambiguous and indeed it is a distinct possibility that there will be multiple motifs including auxiliary motifs. Second, in some cases where the predicted motif was examined by an extensive mutational analysis, the data supported the existence of additional motifs important for poly(A) site function [Chen et al 1998]. Thus the prediction of this downstream motif represents a type of problem suitable for analysis by iTriplet. To this end the downstream sequences of a set of genes was analyzed by iTriplet with the predicted motifs being indicated in Figure 4.4. According to a NMR structural study of the U/GU-rich binding protein CstF-64 [Perez et al 2003], we believe the binding site should not be longer than eight
nucleotides. Hence we applied a series of models ranging from 6 to 8 nucleotides long to nine genes of interest to us viz. U1A, SPR40, CDC7, DATF, LBP1, GAPDH, RAF, Mark1 and SmE. Results showed that model <8,2> yielded the best fit with the consensus TCTGATT and this motif agrees with previous analysis performed by the Graber lab [Salisbury et al 2006] that the downstream region consists of a transition from UG-rich to U-rich in the 5' to 3' direction. MEME [Bailey et al 1994,1995] was used to process the same set of sequences with the resulting motif being BTRDGSCWSA that lacks such a transition.


Figure 4.4 Confirmation of predicted poly(A) downstream elements by dual Luciferase reporter system. (A) pRL-GAPDHwt was made from a standard pRL-SV40 Renilla expression plasmid by replacing the SV40-derived 3'UTR and poly(A) signal sequences with the human GAPDH 3'UTR (NM_002046) and 116nt past the PAS. pRL-GAPDHmt matches pRL-GAPDHwt but having Motif A mutated as shown. Plasmids were transfected into HeLa cells and Luciferase activity measured 24 hours later. Values for Renilla Luciferase were normalized to those obtained from a co-transfected Firefly Luciferase plasmid. The pRL-GAPDHwt plasmid expresses 2.2 fold more Renilla than pRL-GAPDHmt plasmid thus Motif $\mathbf{A}$ is enhancing expression by 2.2 fold. (B) pRL-RAFwt (NM_002880) was made like pRL-GAPDHwt but from the human RAF gene sequences as indicated. pRL-RAFmt matches pRL-RAFwt but having Motif A mutated as shown. These plasmids were transfected and analyzed as in panel A. (C) pRL-U1Awt (NM_004596) was made like pRL-GAPDHwt but from the human U1A gene sequences as indicated. pRL-U1Amt matches pRL-U1Awt but having Motif A mutated as shown. These plasmids were transfected and analyzed as in panel $A$.

To test whether the TCTGATTT motifs identified by iTriplet were functional, the dual Luciferase reporter system was used where Renilla Luciferase mRNA contained the entire 3'UTR plus sequences past the PAS of the gene of interest. A co-transfected Firefly Luciferase reporter was included that serves as an internal normalization control (details can be found in Appendix
L). As diagrammed in Figure 4.4, the plasmid pRL-GAPDHwt was made from a standard pRL-SV40 Renilla expression plasmid by replacing the SV40-derived 3'UTR and downstream poly(A) signal sequences with the human GAPDH 3'UTR and poly(A) signal region (NM_002046) including 116nt past the poly(A) site. iTriplet predicted that GAPDH has a motif we call GAPDH Motif A that would potentially be important for poly(A) site activity. To determine if GAPDH Motif $A$ is functional, we mutated it as shown to make plasmid pRL-GAPDHmt. Plasmids were transfected into HeLa cells and Luciferase activity was measured; values for Renilla Luciferase were normalized to those obtained from the co-transfected Firefly Luciferase control plasmid. The pRL-GAPDHmt plasmid expresses 43\% less Renilla Luciferase than pRL-GAPDHwt, indicating Motif A enhances Renilla Luciferase expression by about 2.2-fold.

The same analysis was done in panels $B$ and $C$ but for the human RAF and human U1A genes, respectively. As can be seen the RAF Motif A enhances expression 3.2 fold and the U1A Motif A enhances expression by 5.1 fold. Here we have demonstrated the predictive power of iTriplet for these three genes however we do not exclude the existence of other binding sites that can also affect poly(A) activity of these genes.

## D. Conclusion

We have presented a novel rule-based algorithm called iTriplet to solve the challenging degenerate and long motif finding problem that was unsolved before. In addition, we have confirmed our prediction for real biological signals
experimentally. The runtime of iTriplet is comparable to other well-known methods of the same design philosophy and is significantly better at analyzing longer motifs (>16 nucleotides). To our knowledge, iTriplet is the most parallelizable motif finding method in the family of guaranteed optimal motif finding algorithms developed so far. Furthermore we have shown that our method is very competitive in prediction accuracy when compared with other popular motif finding methods. Overall, our method has the superiority like other exact optimal motif finding methods to find the optimal motif in the absence of statistical overrepresentation and yet without sacrificing prediction accuracy. That said, no single method or approach is able to solve the general $<l, d>$ motif problem completely in terms of guaranteed solution, speed, memory consumption and prediction accuracy. Thus, further research effort is needed to overcome various hurdles of this problem.

## APPENDICES

## Appendix A. Genomes, cDNAs, ESTs

## Genomes

Human, chimpanzee, mouse, rat, and bovine genomes were downloaded from NCBI (ftp://ftp.ncbi.nih.gov/genomes/).

Platypus genome was downloaded from UCSC genome browser website (http://hgdownload.cse.ucsc.edu/downloads.html\#platypus)

| Human | March 2006 (hg18) |
| :--- | :--- |
| Chimpanzee | October 2006 (panTro2) |
| Mouse | July 2007 (mm9) |
| Rat | July 2006 (rn4) |
| Bovine | October 2007 (bosTau4) |
| Platypus | March 2007 (ornAna1) |

cDNAs

All cDNAs were downloaded from RefSeq database in NCBI (ftp://ftp.ncbi.nih.gov/refseq/release/).

| Human | June 2008 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Chimpanzee | September 2006 |
| Mouse | March 2008 |
| Rat | August 2009 |


| Bovine | June 2008 |
| :--- | :--- |

## ESTs

EST sequences and their mapped genomic locations were downloaded from UCSC genome browser website (http://hgdownload.cse.ucsc.edu)

## Appendix B. EST-based poly(A) sites construction



Figure B1 Workflow of EST-based poly(A) sites construction.

EST sequences were utilized to identify polyadenylation sites (PAS) in human and mouse genomes. Below steps are taken for this process:

1. Screening of EST sequences: only EST sequences ending with at least 6 A nucleotides (nts) or starting with 6 T nts were included.
2. False priming validation: poly(A/T)-ended EST sequences were mapped to the genomes. If the poly $(\mathrm{A} / \mathrm{T})$ nts is created by polyadenylation, no genomic poly $(A / T)$ should be found at the $3^{\prime} / 5^{\prime}$ of the genomes. Otherwise, the poly $(\mathrm{A} / \mathrm{T})$ of the ESTs were not really accounted by polyadenylation, so the $y$ were removed from the dataset.
3. Directionality of EST: filtered EST sequences were mapped to the genome in order to determine the direction of transcription according to the following conditions:

|  | Mapped to <br> genome | Support transcript direction |
| :--- | :---: | :--- |
| Poly(A) ended EST | Plus strand | plus (5' to 3') |
| Poly(A) ended EST | Minus strand | minus (3' to 5') |
| Poly(T) started EST | Plus strand | minus (5' to 3') |
| Poly(T) started EST | Minus strand | plus (3' to 5') |

4. PAS identification: filtered ESTs were separated into two groups by directionality, one supports plus strand transription, the other supports minus strand transcription. Within each group, ESTs were stacked up along the genome. If the polyadenylated ends of EST (at least 3 ) are found to terminate close to each other ( $\pm 10$ nts), then such a location is marked as a PAS.

In human, 899,786 out of 15 millions EST were found either have 6 or more A at the 3 ' end or T at the beginning. In mouse, 317,658 out of 8.5 millions EST were found.

By this procedure, 17,080 and 8,799 EST-supported PAS were found in human and mouse respectively.

## Appendix C. Pseudo PAS nucleotide composition

The most frequent poly(A) signals, i.e. AAUAAA and AUUAAA, were scanned in the human and mouse intronic regions. These sites are named pseudo PAS unless they are associated with EST-supported PAS mentioned above in section B. $[-500,+500]$ regions of these pseudo PAS were extracted. Their nucleotide composition in human and mouse were analyzed. In human, it was found that $A, C, G$ and T compositions were $31 \%, 19 \%, 20 \%$, and $30 \%$ respectively. Similar composition was found in mouse as well viz. $30 \%, 20 \%$, $20 \%$, and $30 \%$ of $A, C, G$, and T respectively.

## Appendix D. 3' UTR nucleotide composition

17,080 and 8,799 300-nt long fragments were randomly sampled from the 3' UTR of genes with EST-supported PAS in human and mouse, respectively. These random fragments were at least 50 nts downstream of the stop codon and 200 nts upstream from the PAS. Their nucleotide composition was directly compared with the 300-nt long upstream region of PAS position by position.

Figure D. 1 below illustrates the comparison separately by nucleotides:

## Human



## Mouse



Figure D1 Nucleotide composition of A) human, and B) mouse 3' UTR.

As shown above, $3^{\prime}$ UTRs are evenly enriched in T, and then A (red). On the other hand, upstream regions of the PAS have a dramatic increase in A and T frequency at around 50 nts upstream of the PAS, which likely is the location of the poly $(\mathrm{A})$ signal.

## Appendix E. Conserved flanking region of PAS outliers

As discussed in chapter 3 , in order to understand the conservation of PAS
flanking region among genes that lack of the 16 hexamers (poly(A) signals), [$500,+500]$ regions were aligned among human, mouse and cow. Putative poly(A) signals are bold and underlined. They are mostly found at position 480 or 20 nts upstream of the PAS.

## STX5:

| human_stx5 | ---CTGAGCCTGTGCAGGGTACTTGGGAGAAAGGCCCTGTTTCCCTGGAACT GCTAAGAA 57 |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse_stx5 | CCACTGAGCCTGTGCAAGGTGGTTGGGAGAAAGGCC--ATTTCCTTGGAACTGCTAAGAA 58 |
| cow_st $\times 5$ | --TGAGCCTGTGCAGGGTGCTTGGGAGAAGGGCCCCGTTTCCTTGGAACT GCTAAGAA 56 <br> ************ *** ********* **** ***** ************** |
| human_stx5 | TGACCACTGCCCCTGATCCCCCACCCCTTGCCTCTGGCCACCCTGTCCTCCCCCCACCAC 117 |
| mouse_stx5 | TG GCCAGTG TCCCTGATTCCCCAC-CCTTGTCTC TGGCCACTCTGTCCTATCCTCA ---- 113 |
| cow_stx5 | TGACCACTGCCCTCGGTCCCCCACTCCTTGCCTCTGGCCACCCAGCCCTCCCCTCACCAC 116 ```** *** ** ** * * ****** ***** ********** * * *** ** **``` |
| human_stx5 | CCTCAGGCC TATGAAACACACAGGGTT CTAGATTTGAACTCTGCTGT GAAGTGACTGGAA 177 |
| mouse_stx5 | -GGCC CAT GAAACACACT-GGTTCTGGATTTGGAC TCTGCTGTGAAGAGGCTGG-- 165 |
| cow_stx5 | CC TCCAGCCCATGAAACACACACGGTTCTGGATTTGGACTCTGCTGTGAAGTGGCTGGAA 176 <br> *** *********** ****** ****** ************** **** |
| human_stx5 | GG GAGCAGAGGCCAGCTG-GGGGCCAGTGGGGGAGGTTGTTTCCACTAGGAGATTTTTAT 236 |
| mouse_stx5 | --GAACAGAAGCCAGCTA-GGGGCCAGTGGGGGAGGTTGTCTCCACCTTGAGATTTTTAT 222 |
| cow_stx5 | AGGAGCAGAGGCCAACTGAGGGGCTCGTCGGGGAGATTGTCTCTACCAGGAGATTTTTAT 236 <br> ** **** **** ** ***** ** ****** **** ** ** *********** |
| human_stx5 | AAACC-CTCTCCAGCCTCTCCCAAAGGAAGCGTT GGCAGCAAAGGGAGATGATGCCCTTA 295 |
| mouse_stx5 | AAGCCTATAACCAGCCTCCCCCAAACGTAAC--TGGCAGCAAGAGGAGAAAACGCCCTTC 280 |
| cow_stx5 | AAACC-CTCCCCAGCCTGTCGCAAAGGGAACTTTGGCAGCAAGGGGAGATGATGCCTTTC 295 ** ** * ******* * **** * * ********* ***** * *** ** |
| human_stx5 | CCCACCTTCCTGTGAGTGAAGAGAGGAAG-----CAGCCCCAGGGACCAATTTTCCCAA - 349 |
| mouse_stx5 | C-----TTCTTGAGAGGCAAGAATCCTCAAG-AAGTATCCAAGGGACCAACTTCATCATC 334 |
| cow_stx5 | CCCACATTCTTGAGAGCAAGGAGAGGAAGTGAAACTGCCCCAGGGACCAACTTTCCCATC 355 |
| human_stx5 | --TT GACCTCTTTCTTCCTCT-TTCACCATGTGAGGC-AGGGAGCCC 392 |
| mouse_stx5 | TG GGTCAGC TAGAACTTGACTGCCG-C--CTTCTCCTCACCATGTGAGGTGAGGGGGCTC 391 |
| cow_stx5 |  |
| human_stx5 | TG AGCCCTT CAGCTGCCTGCACAACCCCTGACAT TGGCTGCTGGTGA --CTCAATCTGCC 450 |
| mouse_stx5 | TGAGCCCTACAGTTGCCTGCACAAACCT-GACTTTGGCTACTGGTGACTCTCAATATGCC 450 |
| cow_stx5 | TGAGCCCCTCGGCGGCCTGCACAACCCC-AACTTTGGCTGCAGATGACTCTCAATCTGCC 468 |
| human_stx5 | AAATGTGCTGCAGCTCGTTTTCTCCCA ATTACAGCAAGACTGTCAGCCTCACTAGCCATG 510 |
| mouse_stx5 | AAACATGCT GCAGCCTATTTCCTCCCA ATTACAGCAAGACTGTCAGCCTCACTAGTGTTG 510 |
| cow_stx 5 | AAACGTGCTGCAGCCCGTTTTCTCCCA ATTACAGCAAGACTGTCAGCCTCACTAGCCATG 528 |
| human_stx5 | TCATCATTT CTGGGTGGGAGCGTCGAA ---GGGCCTAGGCAGCGAGT GGAGAGAGCCCAC 567 |
| mouse_stx5 | AT GTCATTT CTGGGGGGGGGGG---GG---GGACTTCAGCAAA-AA-----GCTAACCAC 558 |


| cow_st x 5 |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human_stx5 | TGCCCAGTACCAGAACTGAAAGGGTTG GGCTAAT GGCTCTGCCAGGTATCACTGCTGACA 627 |
| mouse_stx5 | TGCCCAATACCAGAACCAAAAGGGTTAAGTCAGT GACTCTGATGGGC --CCCTACTGATA 616 |
| cow_stx 5 |  |
| human_stx 5 | --CAGG--CTATTTTGGGCTCTG-ACACACAGCT GCCTCTAGGCAGGGGAGAACCAAGTG 682 |
| mouse_stx5 | GGCAGGGTA GCTCCGGAGCTCTGTACA CACAACTCCCCCCTAGAAGC GAGTAGCCAAGTA 676 |
| cow_stx5 |  |
| human_stx 5 | TT GCAACAC TTCATTAGCGTGGAAACT TCCTTTCACACAGGGGAGCAGGATCCCAGAGGG 742 |
| mouse_stx5 | CAGCAGCAC TTCATAAGAGT-----TT TCCTTTGGACTAAGTG------------------ 715 |
| cow_stx5 | CAGCAGTACTTAATTATCATGGAAAATTCCCTTCAAAGCAGGGTACACGATCCCAGAGTG 745 |
| human_stx5 | GGTCCCTGATTGGGGGCAACTTCCAGGACTATCTCAAGCAGTGTTTG GACCTGT TTCA -- 800 |
| mouse_stx5 | GTTCATAAT TGGGCGGCAACTTCCAAGACAGTACCCATAAG--TTTGAGCCTGTTTTGTA 773 |
| cow_stx5 | ATTCTCTGATTAGTGGTAACTTCCAGGACCATCTCCAGAAGTATTTGGACCTGTTTCA-- 803 <br> ** * * ** ******** *** * * * ** **** ******* |
| human_stx5 | TCTGT--ATCC--TCCAACTATTT GGCCGTAATTCTTCCTTGAGCTAAGCGA ------GG 850 |
| mouse_stx5 | TCTTCAAATCAAGT CATGCTCCATGCCTACCAGCACCCCATCTGCTTCCCCCTCCCACAG 833 |
| cow_stx 5 |  |
| human_stx 5 | CAGAAGCTCT--GCCTG CT TCCAGGAGTGGAAGGTG---AAGAATTTGTTCCC--AACTC 903 |
| mouse_stx5 | CAGCATCTG GATCCAAGGCTGCAATAGTCCTAGCCACACCAGAAAAGTTTCCTAGAGCTC 893 |
| cow_stes | CAGGAGTTAT--GCCTGCTGCCAGGAGTGAAAGGTG---AAGAATTTGTTCCC--AGCTC 899 |
| human_stx5 | CAG-TTGAGGCTTTTGATTCCCTC--CAAGCACTTCACCAAATCAAAGCCAGTCACAG-A 959 |
| mouse_stx5 | TT GGGTTTGACATTAAAGTTTCAGTNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 953 |
| cow_st x 5 | CAG-CTGAGGCTCTTGATCCCCTGTTGAAGCCCCTCACCAATTCA-AGCCAATCACAGGA 957 * * * * * * * |
| human_stx5 | GAATGG---AGACACCTGCCCA GAATACC CACCGTCCAGGGA ---GA 1000 |
| mouse_stx5 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNCAGAAACCCTG 1000 |
| cow_stx5 | GAATGAAGT AGAGATCTGCCTGGAATACCTACCCTCCAGGAA ----G 1000 |

## MBD6:

| human_mbd6 mouse mbd6 cow_mbd6 |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human_mbd6 | ATCATGCATCCTCCCCTTACCCCT -CCAACACCCCTCTGCCTCTGGCTCAGGTTGCTCAA 102 |
| mouse_mbd6 | ATCATGCATCTCCCCGATTCCC-A-CTAGCACCCCTCTGCCTCTGGCTCAGGTTGCTCAA 116 |
| cow_mbd6 | ATCATGCGTCCTCCCCTCACCCCTGCCAACACCCCTCTGCCTCTGGCTCAGGTTGCTCAA 120 |
| human_mbd6 | AGCACAGATCCT-CTCTTACCCCGTCCCCAGGTTTGAAACACATAGCCTCATTTCAAGGT 161 |
| mouse_mbd6 | AGCACAGATCCCCTCTTATCCCTGTCCCCAGGACCGAAACACATAGCCTCATTTCAAAGC 176 |
| cow_mbd6 | AGCACAGATCCCCCTCTTACCCTGTCCCCAGGTT TGAAACACATAGCCTCATTTCAAGGT 180 <br>  |
| human_mbd6 | GT AGCCAGG TTCCCCCGACTTTCCTCT GGGATATAAAAAAGGGGGTAAGGGGGCAAAGAG 221 |
| mouse_mbd6 | GT AGCCAGG TTCCCTCTGCTTTCCTCT GGGATAT GGA -AAGGGG GCCAA GAGG-------228 |
| cow_mbd6 | GTAGCCAGCTTCCCTCCACTTTCCTCTGGGATATGAA-GAGGGGGTAAGGGGGCAAAGAG 239 <br> ******** ***** * **************** * ********** |
| human_mbd6 | AGCCCTCTG GGCCTCTCCTCCCATACACACTACACTGCCCCTTCTCCCCCCATCAAAACG 281 |
| mouse_mbd6 | ---ACTTTGGATCTCTCCT-CCATACACACTACACTGGCCCT TCTCCCCA--T-CAAGCG 281 |
| cow_mbd6 | AGCCCTCTGGGTGTCTCCTCCCATACACACTACACTGCCCCTTCTCCCCC-ATCAAAACG 298 |
| human_mbd6 | CTCAGAGACGTTGTGATGATGCGACTGAGGATTATGCAACGTGGTCCAACCGGAGCGGCC 341 |
| mouse_mbd6 | CT CAGAGAC GGTGT GACGATGCCACTG GGGGTTATGCAGCGTGGTCCAGCCGGA GCGGCC 341 |
| cow_mbd6 | CTCAGAGAC GTTGTGACGATGCGACTGAGGATTATGCAACATGGTCCAACCGGAGCGGCC 358 <br> ********** ***** ***** **** ** ******* * ******* ************* |
| human_mbd6 | AGCATGACCAGCTGTCCAGGGGCTGCCTCCTGCCTTTTCTTTTGTAAAGACAAGACCCTT 401 |
| mouse_mbd | AGCATGACCAGCTGTCCAGGGGCTGCC TCCTGCCTTTTTTTTTGTAAAGACAAGACCCTT 401 |
| cow_mbd6 | AGCATGACCAGCTGTCCAGGGGCTGCCTCCTGCCTTTTCTTTTGTAAAGACAAGACCCTT 418 <br>  |
| human_mbd6 | GGGAGTTTTAATTCTGTTTTGTACTTGCCCTGTG GGGCCTCCACTGCTTTTCTATGGGAG 461 |
| mouse_mbd6 | GGGAGTTTTCATTCTGTTTTGTACTTGCCCTGTGGGGCCTCCACTGCTTTTCTATGGGAG 461 |
| cow_mbd6 | GGGAGTTTTAATTCTGTTTTGTACTTGCCCTGTGGGGCCTCCACTGCTTTTCTATGGGAG 478 <br> ********* ********************************************************) |
| human_mbd6 | ACACTCTTAATTTAACAGATGAGAATATTTTGAAACTCTGGCTCTGGCTCTGTACTCATT 521 |
| mouse_mbd6 | ACACTCTTAATTTAACAGATGAGAATATTTTGAAACTCTGGTTCTGACTCTGTACTCATT 521 |
| cow_mbd6 | ACACTCTTAATTTAACAGATGAGAATATTTTGAAACTCTGGCTCTGACTCTGTCCTCATT 538 |
| human_mbd6 | TTTT-ATTTAGTTCTTTGGTAAGAACAGGTTACAATTTAAATCCATCTCTTGTAGTATAG 580 |
| mouse_mbd6 | TTITTATTT AGCTCTTCGGTAAGAACAGATTACAGCTGAAAT -AGTC--TCAT--AATAG 576 |
| cow_mbd6 |  |
| human_mbd6 | AGTGGCTTAGATTGCCTGTTATGACGAATGAATATCTATATCCTAGTGCTGCTTCCTCCC 640 |
| mouse_mbd6 | TGTGGCTTAGACTGTT----A--ACG-TTATGCACG--TCTCTCAGTGCTGCCTCTCCGA 627 |
| cow_mbd6 |  |
| human_mbd6 | ---CAGGAAACACAGCAGAGGCCACACAGAGTACAACAGCATTTAATGGTCAGAAACAGT 697 |
| mouse_mbd6 | AATCCAGGA ACACAGCAGAGACTC--CACGGTACAACAGCATTTAATGGTCAGAGACAGT 685 |
| cow_mbd6 |  |
| human_mbd6 | TGTACAGTATTACAGTCAGCCACAGAAGCTGTGT TGGGGGACAAGACCCAAT -CCTTCCC 756 |
| mouse_mbd6 | TGTACAGTG TTAGACTCGGCCAGAGAC AGAC-GTTAGAGGACGGGAT CCAGTCCCTCTCC 744 |
| cow_mbd6 | TGTACAGTATTACAGTCAGCCACAGAA CTGTGC TGGAGGACAGGACCCAAT -CCTCCCC 759 |
| human_mbd6 | CACACCAGG CAAAGCAG -TATTGGACATGAGTTGGCATGTGGCTGGGCCCACGTCCTTAT 815 |
| mouse mbd6 | CACAGCAGG CAAAGCACTTACTGGACGGGAACT-GCATGTGGCTGGGCCCACAACCTCAT 803 |


| cow_mbd6 |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human_mbd6 | CCCCCAGG---CCTGAGGGGAGACCACC-TTC---TGATGATAACCAACCCCT-AGCTAC 867 |
| mouse_mbd6 | CCAATAAGA GCCCCCAGCTCCCACTCTGTTTGTCGGGAGGGTGTGTACCCCACATGCAAG 863 |
| cow_mbd6 | $\underset{* *}{\text { CCCTGTGG---CCTAAGGGGAGACCATC-ATT---TAAT--------ATCCCC-AGCTTC }} \underset{*}{*} 861$ |
| human_mbd6 | CACTC-TGTATTCATCAGGGGA---G-GGGTATAAACC-CCACATGCAAGAAGAACCCTT 921 |
| mouse_mbd6 | AA CCCTTGCCCTTGTCAGGTGGGCTGG GGCTGTGAGTGACCCTGTGGAAGGGTCTGA-CA 922 |
| cow_mbd6 |  |
| human_mbd6 | GC CCCCAGT GTCAAATGGGATGGGGAT GCTAGAG -TTATAGT AAAGGGGAAACCCTATG - 979 |
| mouse_mbd6 | AA GTTCAGG GGCAAGGGTCATCCCCGCTCCCCAGCTCCCAGTGATGCTC----ACTTTCC 978 |
| cow_mb]d6 | GCCCCCAGT GTCAAATGGG ------AT GCAAGAG-TTACAAT TAAGGGGAAACTCTGTG-962 |
| human_mbd6 | TAAGCTGTT -AACAGAGTTCAC-----------------1000 |
| mouse_mbd6 | CAGCCTCTTCATCCGAGCATCA ------------------1000 |
| cow_mbd6 | TAAGGTATT-AATGGAGTTCAAAGGGGTAGGGATTACCC 1000 |

## PLEKHG3:

| an_plekhg3 | ATC- 39 |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse_plekhg3 | GAACTCACCTGTTACCTGTGCTGGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 44 |
| cow_plekhg3 | GGGAG--------------AGCACCTGCCATGGACCGGGA---CTTG---CCGGCGAC-38 |
| platypus_plekhg3 | GAATCTGCCACTCCCAGAACTCCCTCTGCCACCGCCCATCCTTT-------TCTGCCGTA-53 |
| human_plekhg3 | --CACTGGGG---------CTCGAGACAAT----TTCCCACTCACCTGTGAGGCCGGT- 82 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | NNNNGGGAGGT---------CCCAGGATGAC----TGACTTTCCTTAGGTCCAGATGAG-90 |
| cow_plekhg3 | TTGACACAGG----------CCCATATGAG------CCCCTTTCCCCTGTGAGGCCAGG-81 |
| platypus_plekhg3 | $\underset{* *}{--C A G G A A G G T C C C C G G C A A G C C G G A C C A C T C G C T T C C C C G A G A C C C G A C C C A G C C G G G T 111 ~}$ |
| human_plekhg3 | GTGGCTGCT------TCCCTTGTAAATAGTTGTTCTCTGGTAAGAAGCCAAATATTTAAG 136 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | ACTTACC------TTCTCTGTAAATACT---TCTCTGATAAGAAGCCAACTGTTTTAT 141 |
| cow_plekhg3 | GTGGCCACT------TTTCTTGTATATAGTT-----CTGATAAGACGCCAGATATTTAAG 130 |
| platypus_plekhg | CCGGCAACCAGGGGATCATTTCTCCTTTCTT-ATCTTTAGTGTATATATATATATAAAAA 170 |
| human_plekh | CTCACTTCTTCCCAGAGAGAGGA---AGCTCTGCTCAGGCCTCCAGCGTTGGCTGGCCAT 193 |
| mouse_plekhg | C------CTGCCCAGGGAGG GCG---AGCACT GCCCTGGCTT TCCTTACTGGCTGGCCAC 192 |
| cow_plekhg3 | CTCATCTGTTCCCAGGGAGAGCA---AGCCCTGCTCAGGCCTCCAGCGTTGCCTGGCCAC 187 |
| platypus_plekhg |  |
| human_plekh | GGCCACAGCCAGATGGAGGAGCCCATCCCCAG GAGACTCAGGCAG-TGGCCTGGAGAGGC 252 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | TGCCTGGCTGAG------AACCCA --AGGGAGAGACCTAGGAAG-CAGCCCGGGCAGGC 242 |
| cow_plekhg3 | TGCCAGA CCCAG-------GGCCCACCCAG GGGACACACAGGAAGCTGGCCTGGGGA GGC 240 |
| platypus_plekhg |  |
| human_plekhg | TTTGTTCTGTAACGGTGCCTTTTCT TAGGGTC CAGGCAGGAATGAAGCCAATAATTTATT 312 |
| mouse_plekhg | TTTGCCCTTTAAC--TGCCTTGTCATAGGACCCAGGCAGGAATGAGGCCAATAATTTATT 300 |
| cow_plekhg3 | TTTGCTCTTTAACTGTGCCTTTTCTTAGGATCCAGGCAGGCACGAGGCCCATAATTTATT 300 |
| platypus_plekhg |  |
| human_p | GCTTTCCATTCTGTGGTATG----------------ATGTGCGTGTGCGTGAGTGTGTG 355 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | GCTTTATATCCTGTGNNNNNNNNN-N----------NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 348 |
| cow_plekhg3 | GCTTCCCATTCTGTGGTATGTTAGT GTTCTCGTGCACACGTGCGTGTATGCGTGTGTGTG 360 |
| platypus_plekhg | GGGTCTCAGCCCTTAATTT---ATT GC---------------TTTCCAGACTGCAGACTTGGA 375 $\star * * *$ |
| human_plekhg | -GCCCCTGTTTATT--------CCCCTCCTGT CAAGAATGAAGTGGATTCAGTTCAGGTA 406 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN --NNNNNCTTGT AAAGAATGTAATGGACTT AGTTCAGGTA 406 |
| cow_plekhg3 | TGTGTGTGTGTG--TTGCTTCTCCCCTCCCAGGAAAAGTCTCGTGGCCTCTATTCAGGTA 418 |
| platypus_plekhg | TAGGGAATGGGGAGG----------G---AAAACGGAGGGGAACGGTCTCAGTCCAG----419 |
| human_plekh | CTTTTGAGGGTTGTTGTGCTGACCCTGTGGTT GTCGCTGATGTACACACATT TCATTATT 466 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | CTCTCGAAGGTTGTCTTGCTGGCCCTGTGGTG GTTGCCAATGGACACACATT TCATTCTT 466 |
| cow_plekhg3 | CTTTT GTGGGTT GTCTTGCTGGCCCTGTGGTT GTTGCTAATGTA--CACATTTCATTATT 476 |
| platypus_plekhg | $-\underset{* * *}{- \text { AAT GGGCTAG GGCTGTGC-TGTCTCTAACGTACACACATTTCATCTCC } 466}$ |
| human_plekhg3 | TGCCAAT GGTGCAATAACCACTGCTGACCAACCCAC-TATGTGTGAACTCCTTCCTAGGC 525 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | TACCTATGGTAT AATAACCACTGCTGACCAACCAACC TGTGTGTGGCCTCCTTCCTGGGG 526 |
| cow_plekhg3 | TGCCAAT GGTGT AATAACCACTGCTGACCAACCAACC TGTGTGTGGTCTCCTTCCTGGGG 536 |
| platypus_plekhg |  |
| human_plekhg | TT-GGCT GGGGTAGGGAAGGTTATT CATGGGC CAGGGATGTCTTAGGGAGATGGAGACA - 583 |
| mouse_plekhg3 | A----------CATG GATG---------------------------------------------1535 |
| cow_plekhg3 | TCTGGCTGGGTTGGGAAGGGTCGATTG-TGCCCAGGGCTGTCTTA GGGGAAGGTGGGACT 595 |
| platypus_plekhg3 | TT--CCT GGGGCGGGGCGA---GCT CAGGGGC TGATGGCAGCCAGGCGGT AGCCAGAAG-580 |



## TBC1D10B:

| human tbcld10b mouse tbc1d10b cow tbcld10b platypus_tbc1d10b |
| :---: |
| human tbcldiob <br> mouse tbcld10b <br> cow tbcld10b <br> platypus_tbc1d10b |
| ```human_tbcld10b mouse tbc1d10b cow t\overline{bcld10b} platypus_tbc1d10b``` |
| human_tbc1d10b <br> mouse tbc1d10b <br> cow tbcld10b <br> platypus_tbc1d10b |
| human_tbc1d10b <br> mouse tbcld10b <br> cow t̄̄c1d10b <br> plā̄ypus_tbc1d10b |
| human_tbc1d10b <br> mouse_tbcld10b <br> cow_tbc1d10b <br> platypus_tbc1d10.b |

human_tbc1d10b mouse tbcld10b cow_t̄̄c1d10b platypus_tbc1d10b
human_tbc1d10b
mouse- tbcld10b
cow_tbc1d10b
plā̄ypus_tbc1d10b
human_tbc1d10b mouse-tbc1d10b cow_tbec1d10b
platypus_tbc1d10b
human tbcldi0b mouse_tbc1d10b cow tbecld10b platypus_tbc1d10b
human_tbc1d10b mouse-tbc1d10b cow_tb̄c1d10b platypus_tbc1d10b

СT-------------------CCA TAGCTCCCCTTACC-ATGAGGTGGAGCTGGCTTCCT 40 СTGGGG TGCTGTCTTACACTCCGG TGGCTTCCCTTAG----ATGGTGGAGCTAGGTTCCT 56 C---------------------CAG TCACTCCCCTTACCCGTGAAGTGAATCTGGGT TCCT 40 CTGGATCG-------------TAAG-TGTCCCCAGACTTTCGCTTTGAAGCCTCCTTACC 46
$\qquad$
TTTCCCTGTCTTC-AGCCCTCССTG---------------TCTCССССАСТTСС----T-- 79 TTTCCT-GTCTTGGGGCCCTGCCTG---------------TCACCCCA-CT-GCCTACTGG 99 TTACCC--ССТTC-AGTCCTGCCTG---------------TCTCCCCAGC-TCCTGGCTGG 82

-GGCCAGGG----------CTCTCATTCTGGAC----CTGTGTT-GTAATTGTGTACAGA 123 GGGCCAAGG-CTGTTTT-----СTCTCCTGGATATCCTTGTGTT-GTAATTATGTACAGA 152 GGGCCCAGG-CCCTTCTTGCTCTCCTTCTGGACATCTCTGTGTT-GTAATTATGTACAGA 140 TGGCCCGCAGCT-TTCC----CA----------CACC-CTCCCTCCCCACTTCCCT-TTCT 145 $\star \star \star \star \quad \star \quad \star \quad \star \star \star \quad \star$

GGATGGCG-TTGGCCTG-GGGTGGGGGTGCTCGCTT TGTCTTCTGTCCTTTGG---TTC- 177 AGGTCAGG-TTGGCCTG-GGGTGGGTG--CT-------------GTCCTT------TCC- 188 GGACCTGG-TTGGCGCA-GGGTGGGGGTGTT CACTCСТССТTCTGTTCTCTGG---TTC- 194 -GGCCACCCTTGCTCGGTCGCTGACGTCCTTCTСТССТ--TССТTСССТ $С С С Т С С С Т С С С ~ 202 ~$ $\star$ *** * ** *** * *

TCCTTCCATAATGCTCCTGT-AC-CCAGTTTATTTAAGGGGACATGCACTGGAATAGGAA 235
ССТСTC CACAGCGCTGCTTC-ACTCCAGTTT ATTTAAGAGGATATGC-------TAGGAA 240
ССССТССССАGTGTTCTTGC-AСТСТАGTTTATTTAAGGGGACACGCACTGGAACAGGAA 253 TССТТСССТ-ССАТ TСССТСGССТСТСGССТTTCC----CGTCGT-CGTCGGAGTTGAAG 256


ATGTCCCCCATCTCССТTCCT---GCAC---CCTGCTGTGCTCССТССАААСССАССТTG 289 GTGTCCTCCGTCTCСTTCCCAC-----C---CGTGCCCTGCTCTСТССТААСТСА-СTTG 291
 AССССТСССТСTTCTCTGGGAG----GGAAGGTTGTTT-ACAGTCTGT-CATCC----CT 306

СTCTGTGTTCTCAGGCCCCC-CTGCTTTTGTCTCACCAGGACCCATACCTTTCACCTTGT 348 CTTTGTATGCTCAGGCCTCT-CTGCTGCAGTCACA-----AAGTCTGTCTTCGATTTTGT 345 СТСТGTATTCTCAGGCCTCC-ССТGCTTTGTCTGACCAGGGCCCCTGCCTTTCACTTTG- 368 СTCGCCCTCCCCGCGCCTCTTCTACCTCTACCCGTTC-------AGGCCTCT-----CGC 354

TCCCTTCCACCCCTCCAGTTAGTCCCTATCTGGGTAAGG-GTCTTCCCTTGAGCTCCAGG 407 TССТТТСТАGССАТСААGC----СССТСТСТ GAATAAGG-GTСTTСССТTGAGT-CCA-G 398 TСТСTTCCAGTCCTTA--C----CC-TTCCTGGGTAAGGGGTCTTCCCCCAAGCTCCAGG 421 CCCCAACCCACA-TT-----G--CGCTTTGTGGAACCGG-GA-AAGAACAAAACTGCT--- 402


GGGTGGAACCCAATGTTTACATTCTCTTCTGTCTCTGCCCCC-ACCCCATG--------- 457 GGGTGGAACCCAATGTTTACATTC TCTTCTGTCTTGGTCCCA-CCTCAGTGGCAGTTTTG 457 GGGTGGAACCCAATGTTTACATGT TCTTCTGTCTCTGCCCCA-ACCCTGTG--------- 471 --GTCGTGCCCTACGCCTGCCTCT TGCCCAG TTATTGTGGGATGGTCC-------------G 449

CAGCGCTTTGAGGAATTGGAAAA-GAACCTGCTGTTGTAC-----CTGGGCCTGTTTTCT 511 TGGCGC TTTGAGGAACCGGAAAATGAACCTGCTGTTATAT------------CTGTCTCCC 506 CGGCGC TTTGAGGAACCAGAAAA-GAACCTGCTGTTGTAC-----CTGGGCCTGTCTTCT 525 GGGT GG GGA GCGGGAGGGCGA AAT GAAAGGGACGTAGCAGGGGG CGGGGGA GAGGCCG TT 509

```
        * * ** * * ** *** * ** *
```

GCCTTGTTATTTGATGAGGGGGGGA-TGGGGTAAGGAC-GAGGGAGGGAGGGACAGAGCC 569 GCCTTGTTATTTGAAGAGTGCTGTA---GAGTAAGGG--GAGTGGGGGAGG--CAGGCAC 559 GCTTTG TTATTTGATGAGTGGGGT T-AAGGACAAGGAGGGAGGGAGTGATG AG -TTAGCA 583 GGACT-TTATT-GAAAAACGGGCGCTCGGACGTT ACCTCGT TTCATCCACCGC-CCCCCG 566

| human tbc1d10.b | AGGAC--CTGGGTC TCTGT TGAAGCA GTCTGCT-GTCTTGGCAAGTAGGTACCT--CTTA | 624 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | AAAGT--CTGACTTTCCAT AGGTTCAGTCTGCAGGTCTTGGC----AGGAACAT--CTGG | 611 |
| cow_tb cid10b | AGGAT--CTGGGTGTCTCTGGAAGCT GTTGACTGGTCTTGGC----AGGTACCT--TTGG | 635 |
| platypus_tbc1d10b | $\underset{*}{\text { AGGTTTCCTCCGTCTCCCCCG--TCGGATGGCTCTTCCTTTAAGGGGAGCCCCTCCCCTA }}$ | 624 |
| human_tbc1d10.b | GCTTTGGGTCCATCTCTCAGTCACTCATCAG -----ACACT GGTTGAGCTCCTGCTCCAT | 679 |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | ACNNNNNNNNNN---- NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN | 667 |
| cow_tb̄c1d10b | GCCTTTAGTCTA----TTAGTCGCTCATCAA----CACAGTTGTTGAGTTCCTGCTTCAC | 687 |
| platypus_tbc1d10.b | GCCCCGGCGCCAAGTCCCCTTTCC TCCCCAACAC-----CCACCCACACCTCGGTCCCCT | 679 |
| human_tbc1d10.b | CTTTGCCT----GGG----ATCTGCTGTCTCCA-TTGTCA--CTGGCTGCCTGGAGCT-C | 727 |
| mouse_tbc1d10b | NNNNNN NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN --NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN | 725 |
| cow_tbec1d10.b | CTCCACCTGTTGGGG----ATCTGCTGCCTCCG-TTGTCA--CTGGCCTCCTGAAACT-G | 739 |
| platypus_tbc1d10.b | CCCCGCCGA ----------CCCTCCCTTATCCA-AAGTCCAAGAGGCGGCCCTGTCCCTG | 728 |
| human_tbc1d10b | TCTATG TACCACGTGCAGCACCCG GATCTCC TTCCCAAAGTGCT CATGCAA CTCCTGGAA | 787 |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | NNNNNNNNNNNN-NNNN-NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN-NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN | 782 |
| cow_tbec1d10.b | TCTGTGGACAGCCTGCAGCATCCGGATCTCC TTTCCAAAGTGCTCGTGCAA CTCCTGGAA | 799 |
| platypus_tbc1d10b | GGCTAGCCTTCCCCTTAATGCCCGGATCTCC TCTCCGAAGCGTT GGTGCAG TTCCTGGAA | 788 |
| human tbc1d10b | GCTGGA GGGGG TACTCACAGTGGCTAGAAAGC----CACT---GTCCTCTGGGGAT GAG- | 839 |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNAGTAAACG---CTCA--CTTCATCTCTCATC AACA | 837 |
| cow_tbc1d10.b | GCTGAAAAGGGTCCTGGGGATGGC TAGGGAGC----CACA---GTCCTCTGGGGGTGAG- | 851 |
| platypus_tbc1d10.b | GCCCGAAGGG-ACC GGGGGGCGGGAGGGGAACGGGCCGCCCTCTTCGTCCCGGGGCGGG- * * * * * ** ** | 846 |
| human_tbc1d10.b | ---A---T GGG---TT CTTGGCCAGTT--GCCT GGC----A CAGCTCCCAGT | 876 |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | AACATAGTGGTC---CAGCTCCTTCCTCCTCAGC TTTGCCT GGATTCTGCTGCTCCCACT | 894 |
| cow tb̄cldi0b | ----C---CGGG---CT CTTGGCCAGCT--GCCT GGC----A CAGCTCCCGGT | 888 |
| platypus_tbc1d10b | $-------G C C C G G G G---T T$ CCAGTCCAGCC--CGCGCGC----AGACGTCGCGGT | 886 |
| human tbc1d10b | ---ATT GGGTTTTGGTGGG GGGGGAG GGGGGACAGCAGCCCAGC CAGCC GC CTCCAGC TC | 933 |
| mouse-tbc1d10.b | CTCACT -GGCCTCC---------TGGGATC CT--CTGCAC AGCTTGCAGGACTGGGATC | 941 |
| cow_t̄bc1d10b | ---ACT GGGCC TCC ----------AGGGGGC GTAGCAGCTCAGCCAGCC GCGTCCA GGTG | 935 |
| platypus_tbc1d10b |  | 933 |
| human_tbc1d10.b | GCGCCAGCCAGTGCCCACAGCCAA GTCTCCAGCTCTTCCTGGGT TTCTGCA GCCAGCTTG | 993 |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | GC-CTT TCCAATGGCTTCA GCCCC-CTGGAA GCTGAAGGAGGG----GCCTG--AGAGTG | 993 |
| cow_t̄̄c1d10b | GCTCTGGCCAACGCCCACAGCCAG GCTCTCAGCTCCTCCGGGTT TTCTGCT GCCAGCCTG | 995 |
| platypus_tbc1d10b | GCCCCG CCCAGAGCCCGCAGCCAG CCCCCCA GGTCCGCCTCGCT CTCGGCC GCCAGCT TG | 993 |
|  |  |  |
| human_tbc1d10b | TAGGCCC 1000 |  |
| mouse_tbc1d10.b | TGTGCAA 1000 |  |
| cow_tbc1d10b | TAG--GC 1000 |  |
| platypus_tbc1d10b | $\underset{*}{\text { TAGGCCC }} 1000$ |  |

## DLG4:

| human_dlg4 | CT СССССАT ССТСТСССАСАСАСАTTC CAGAAGT CAGGGCCC C-CTCGAGGAGCACCCGC 59 |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse_dlg4 | - CATTCCAGAA GTCAGGGCCCCTCTCAAGGAGTACCCGC 38 |
| cow_dlg4 |  |
| human_dlg4 | TGCAGGGAT GCAGGGCCACAGGCCTCCGCTCTCTCC-TAAGGCAGGGTCTGGGGTCACCC 118 |
| mouse-dlg4 | TGTAGGGATGCAGGGCCACAGGCTTCCGCGCTCTCC-CGAGGCAGGGGCTGGGGTCACCC 97 |
| cow_dlg 4 | $-----A T T$ GCAGGGCTGCAGGCCTCCGCGCTCCCCCCGAGGCAGGGTCTGGGGTCACTC 102 |
| human_dlg4 | CTGCCCTCATCGTAATTCCCCATGTTCCTTGATTTCTCATTTATTTTTTCCACTTTTTTT 178 |
| mouse_dlg4 | CTGCCC-CATCATAACTCCCCACGCCGTTTGAGTTCTCCTTTATTTTCTCC-ATTCTTTT 155 |
| cow_dlg 4 | CTGACCCCATCATAACTCCCCAGGTCCCTTGATTTCTCATTTTTTTT-TCC-ATTTTTTT 160 |
| human_dlg4 | CTTCTCAAAGGTGGTTTTTTGGGGGGA GAAGCAG GGG-ACTCCGCAGCGG--GCCCCTGC 235 |
| mouse_dlg4 | CTTCTCAAAGGTGGTTTT-TGGGGGGA GAAGCAGGGGGGCTCTCCTGAGGGTCCCCCCGT 214 |
| cow_dlg4 | CT TCTCAAAGGTGGTTTT--GGGGGGATTAGTGGGGGGA TTCCACCATGGG-CCCCCTGC 217 $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *)$ |
| human_dlg4 | CTTCCACAT GCC-CCCACCATTTT TCTTTGCCGGTTTGCATG AGTGGAAGGTCTAAATGT 294 |
| mouse_dlg4 | CTTTCACACACCTCCCACCTTTTTTCTTTGCCGGTTTGCATGAGTGGAAGGTCTAACTGT 274 |
| cow_dlg4 | CTTCCACATGCCCCCTACCTTTTTTCTTTGCCGGTTTGCATGAGTGGAAGGTCTAACTGT 277 <br>  |
| human_dlg4 | GGCTTTTTTTTTTTTTT -----TTC-------------CTGGGAATTTT-------------3 325 |
| mouse_dlg4 | GGCTTTTTTTTTTTCTGGGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN ----------- 323 |
| cow_dlg 4 | GGCTTTTTTTTTTT-TT-----TTC-------------CTGGGATTTTTTTCTTTTTTTT 318$* * * * * * * * * * * * ~ *$ |
| human_dlg4 | -TTTG GGGAAAA GGGAGGGATGGGTCTAGG GAGTGGGAAATGCGGGAG 372 |
| mouse_dlg4 | --TTTG GGAAAAG GGGAGGGATGGGTCTGGG GAGTGGG GAATGTGGGAG 370 |
| cow_dlg4 | TTTTCCTITTTTCTTTTGGGAACGGGGAGGGATGGGTCTAGGGAGTGGGAATGTTGGGGG 378 $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *)$ |
| human_dlg4 | GGAGGGTGG GGGGCA-GGGGTCGGGGGTCGGGTGTCC GGGAGCCAGGG-AAGACTGGAAA 430 |
| mouse_dlg4 | GG GGGTGGG GGGGCAAAGGGTC AGGGGTTGGG TGTCCGG GAGCCAGGGGAGGACAGGAAA 430 |
| cow_dlg4 | GG AGGGTAGGGGGGGCAGGGTTGGGGG TCGGGTG TCTGGGAGCCAGGGGAAGAC TGGAAA 438 <br>  |
| human_dlg4 | TGCTGCCGCCTTCTGCAATTTATTTATTTTTTTCTTTTGAGAGAGTGAAAGGAAGAGACA 490 |
| mouse_dlg4 | TGCTGCCGCCTTCTGCAATTTATTTATTTTTTTCTTTTGAGAGAGTGAAAGGAAGAGACA 490 |
| cow_dlg4 | TGCTGCCGCCTTCTGCAATTTATTTA-TTTTTTCTTTCGAGAGAGTGAAAGGAAGAGACG 497 <br> ************************** ********** ************************** |
| human_dlg4 | GATACTTGAAACTTGGTGTGTGGCCTG GTTATTT GGGACCTGGGTGTGGAG-----GGAG 545 |
| mouse_dlg4 | GACACTTGA AACCCCGTGTGTGGCCTG GTTCTTT GGGGTGAGGGAGG GAAGT GGCCTGGG 550 |
| cow_dlg 4 | GA TACTTGAAACCCAGTGTGTGGCCTGGTTATTTGGGACCCGGGTGAGGAG----- GGAG 552 |
| human_dlg4 | --ATGGGCGCAGCA GAGTCAGATCCTTCTTCACTCCAAGCCA 585 |
| mouse_dlg4 | AT---------------GGGTGGCTCTGAGAACTTC AGATCCT TCCTTACCTCA---CA 591 |
| cow_dlg4 | ACCCGGGTGGGAGTATAGGGATGGGTC TGGTAAA GTCAGATCCTTCTCCCCCCACACCCA 612 |
| human_dlg4 | G--------------AGAGGTTAGTGGCCTGGAAAATGGGCCAGGGAGGTAACTGGCAA 630 |
| mouse_dlg4 | G--------------AGTATAGGGT-GCCT--AAAGGGGTCATGGGAA GGACTTACCAG 633 |
| cow_dlg4 |  |
| human_dlg4 | AT CAAGGAACCCGAGTTGGTGAAGACT GAGCCTG -GGAAGGTCTGGAGC TCTGTCC-AAA 688 |
| mouse_dlg4 | AC CGAGGCA GACAGAGCTGCCACCGCC GGGCCTG -GGAAGAG CCGGAGC TGGGT ---TAG 689 |
| cow_dlg4 | AT CAAGGCTCCAGCAAAGAATGGGCCTGGGGTGGGGGCGGGGCTGGA GTTCCATCCTAGG 729 |
| human_dlg4 | GT CATGACAG-GCCAGAAAGGG GAGGCTGGAACTTGTCTGGG GCCCTGCAGACTTAGTCC 747 |
| mouse dlg4 | CCCCTGGCAGACTCGCCATTGATC--------------------CCTGCAAGCTCAGTCG 729 |


| cow_dlg4 |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| human_dlg4 | AGCTCTGATCCCTGCC--G GGCTG-TC TCAGTCCTGTTGGGAAGCACA---------AC |  |
| mouse_dlg4 | AGCCCTGAC CACTCCCCCTAGCTGGCC TCATCCC TGGT-GACAG CACA---------TT | 778 |
| cow_dlg4 | AGCCCTGACCCCTC TTCTGAGCCG-TCTCAGCСTTGTCAGGCAGCCTAGAGTCTGCTGTC *** **** * ** ** * **** * ** * *** * |  |
| human_dlg4 | AGTCCTTAAAGGAAAATAGA------------------ GAGGAAACTTCGTTCATTCAT | 835 |
| mouse_dlg4 | CA TCCCTAA AGAGA AAT ANNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN -----NNNNNNNNNNN | 833 |
| cow_dlg4 |  |  |
| human_dlg4 | GT TCATGGA GTT --GTG GACAGAG CTAGGATC TGGAAAT GANNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN | 893 |
| mouse_dlg4 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN | 893 |
| cow_dlg4 | GT TCATGGA GCTCTGTGGACAGAGCTG GGCTC TGGCAAT GACCTTCA CAGAAGT GTGCCC | 923 |
| human_dlg4 | NNNNNNNNN NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN | 953 |
| mouse_dlg4 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNG CCTGTT | 953 |
| cow_dlg 4 | AT AAGAAAT GCTGCATAATTATTCATT GGATTTC TTTTTTTTTTTTAATTTGATTTCTC T | 983 |
| human_dlg4 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 1000 |  |
| mouse_dlg4 | GTGTCACAAAGCACTGAACAGCTCGTGTGACGGCCTGGGAGCTGACG 1000 |  |
| cow_dlg4 | ATGTCTGCCCCCTCTC---------------------------------1000 |  |

## PRR12:

| human_prr12 mouse_prr12 cow_prr12 |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human_prr12 | GGCTTCAGA GAGCTGGGGGACCCCTTC CCCC------C-AAGTCCCCCCTGCAGGCCAAG 97 |
| mouse_prr12 | GGCTTGAGAGAGCTGGGGAACCCCCTC TCCCCTCC--CAAGCTTCCCCCTCCAGGCCAAC 118 |
| cow_prr12 | GGCTTCAGAGAGCTGGGGGACCCCTTCCCCCTCCCCGCAAGCCCTCCCTCACAGGCCAAG 99 <br>  |
| human_prr12 | ATCTTTGCTAAAGGCCATTCCCTCCGC AGGGCATTTGGCGTCGGGTG GGAGGGG -AAAAC 156 |
| mouse_prr12 | ATCTTTGCTAAAGGCTGCTCCC ---CGAGGGCGT GTGGTGTTGGGTGGGAGG GGCCAAA - 174 |
| cow_prr12 | ATCTTTGCTAAAGGCCATTCCCTCCCCAGGGCATTTGGCGTCGGGTGGGAGGGG GAAAC 159 <br> *************** **** ***** ***** *************** |
| human_prr12 | GCATCTTGTTAATTATTTTTAATCTTATTTATTGTACATACCTGGGGCAGGGGCT-TGGG 215 |
| mouse_prr12 | -CATCTTGTTAATTATTTTTAATCTTATTTATTGTACATACCTGGGGTGGGGGAGGTGTG 233 |
| cow_prr12 | GCATCTTGTTAATTATTTTTAATCTTATTTATTGTACATACCTGGGGCGGGGGTC-TGGG 218 <br> ********************************************** ****** |
| human_prr12 | GAGGTGGAGGGGGGAGAAGGGTCCCCTCTCTCTGCCCCTCCCACTCCTTTTCTACGGCGA 275 |
| mouse_prr12 | GA GAGGGAG GGTGAGAAGGACTCCCCT CGCCCTGCCCCTCCCGCTCCTTTTCTACAGCGA 293 |
| cow_prr12 | GAGGTGGAGGGGGGAGAAGGGTCCCCTCCСТT TAССССТСССАСТССТТTTСТАСТGСGA 278 *** ****** * * * ******* * * ******** ************ **** |
| human_prr12 | TT TGTCTGT GTCTGGCCCCCACCCACT GCCCA -TCCCCCATTGTTGTCTGGATGTG GTTC 334 |
| mouse_prr12 | TCTGTCTCCCC--------CACCCTCGGCCCTGCTCCTCTTTGTCTTCTCAATGTGGTTC 345 |
| cow_prr12 | TT TGTCTGTGTCTG-----CTCCCTCCACCCC-CACCCCCTTGTCATCTGGATGTGGTTC 332 |
| human_prr12 | TATTTTTTATCGGTCTCCTTTCNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 394 |
| mouse_prr12 | TATTTTTTAATG-CCT-CT CTCTGTCCCA--TCCCCGCTCCC----TTCTGCCCTCTTC-396 |
| cow_prr12 | TATTTTTTATCAGTСТСТТСТСТССТССТСССТСТСТСТААССС--СТСТЕСТСССАТСТ 390 ********* ** * ** |
| human_prr12 | N-NNNNTACCCTTT GTCTCTTGCTCTTTCTTGGGCTTCTGTACAACTCAACTTGTATACA 453 |
| mouse_prr12 | -CCACCT CACCTTGACCTCCTGCTCTTTCTCGGGCG-CTGTACAACTCACCTTGTATACA 454 |
| cow_prr12 | CCCCACCACCCTTCGTCTCTTGCTCTTTCTTGGGCTTCTGTACAACTCAACTTGTATACA 450 |
| human_prr12 | CTGTGTACACACAACCAGCCAAACGAAAACCCAACGGCAAACACTTTACCGG CAGGCTGG 513 |
| mouse_prr12 | CTGTGTACACACAACCAGCCAAACG-AAACCCAACAGC-AACACTTTACCAGCAGGCTGG 512 |
| cow_prr12 | CTGTGTACACACAACCAGCCAAACGAAAACCCAACGGCAAACACTTTATCGGCTGGCTGG 510 <br> ************************* ********* ** ********* * ** ****** |
| human_prr12 | AG TGCCTCT GTCCTGCGGCG--CTGGAGTGGG-TGGCAGTGGTAGCAGG GGCAGAG ---- 566 |
| mouse_prr12 | AG TGC-TCT GT-CTGCG GCG--GTGG-GTA----GGCCTGGGCA GCGGGAGCAAG----- 558 |
| cow_prr12 | AG TGCCTCTGTCCTGCGGCATGGTGGGGCGGGGTAGGGGGGGTGGCATGGGCAGAGTCTG 570 ```***** ***** ******* *** * * ** ** * ***``` |
| human_prr12 | -GTTCTG GAACGGGACTTTCCCAGAGCCCTGG GCAGTGG GGGGCCTGAG --GCTGGCATA 623 |
| mouse_prr12 | -GGTCGGTGAAGAACCGT----GAAGCCCTCT TAGGTGTATAGCCTGGG--GTCAGTGTA 611 |
| cow_prr12 |  |
| human_prr12 | TGTTCTGTGTCCCCGCACAGCAGAGT-ATCCCACCCTGAAATT--TAATGACTTCA-GAC 679 |
| mouse_prr12 | CGTGTGATCCCGAAATTCAATGACCTCAAACAAGCATGAGTCTTGTTATGGTTTGTGGAG 671 |
| cow_prr12 | $\underset{*}{\text { CATTATGTCTTGCTGTGTAACAAATT-AGCCCATCCCAAAACT--TAATACCTTGAAAAC }} 687$ |
| human_prr12 mouse prr12 cow_prr12 | AACAAATATTTATCACTGGGG--GGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 737 AT CAAGGGCAGGGGTG--GACAGGGCTCTGCCCGAGGATCCACTGTGGATGTCTTCTTCC 729 AACAAACATTTCTATC-----ATAAGGTTTCTGAGTTCAGGAATTTGGGAGCCAGTTAGT 742 * *** |
| human prr12 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN - 796 |


| mouse_prr12 | AGGCTGCCCAAGGGGACTGTGGTTGCAGGGTTCCCATGTAAGGTTTTTGTATGGCTATGG 789 |
| :---: | :---: |
| cow_prr12 | TGGGTGGTATTAGGGTCAGTCGTGAGGGTGCAGCCCTCATGGGTTTGACTGGGGTTGAA - 801 |
| human_prr12 | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN NNNNNNNNNN -NNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 855 |
| mouse_prr12 | GCTGGTGGCCTCAATTCTTCACGGTGT GGCATTTCTGTGAGCTCATT GAGTGGTGGTGGA 849 |
| cow_prr12 | GGATCTGCTTTA-AGGT GGCTCTCTCATGTGGCTCT-TGGCTGG-AGGCCTCAGTTGCTT 858 |
| human_prr12 | NNNNNNNN- NNNNNNNN - NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN-NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 912 |
| mouse_prr12 | CAAGGAGGA AACCATCTAGAACATCCACCAGGGCCCATGTTACAGACCCC-CCCCCCCCG 908 |
| cow_prr12 | GC-TGTGT-GGACTATG-CCTATA-GGATGGCTTAAGAGTC-TTCCACAC-GTGACAGCT 912 |
| human_prr12 | N-----NNNNNNNN-NNNNNNN--NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN 964 |
| mouse_prr12 | -AAAGCCT---TAGGGCTCAGT AGTTAAGGGCTGCTTTTGTAGAGGCCGCCATTTCTCTT 964 |
| cow_prr12 | GGCTTCCCCCAGAGTGCGTGATTG---AAAGGAGAGATCAAGGAGGAGGCCACTTAATCT 969 |
| human_prr12 | NnNNNNNNNNNNTTCAAATCCTGTAGT GTTTTGTTT 1000 |
| mouse_prr12 | CCCACATTGGATGCCTCACTCTGAGCTCAGTGGAAC 1000 |
| cow_prr12 | TTACGTC CTAACCT CAGACAGTGTGCTCCA-----C 1000 |

## BCORL1:

| human_bcorl1 mouse_bcorl1 cow_bcorl1 |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human_bcorl1 | GAATGAGGCAATAATACGGACCAACAA GAAGCCGCCTTATCAATGCCAGCATTAGCGACT 67 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | GAAAGAGGCAATAATACGGACCAACAAGAAGCCGCCTTATCAATGCCAGCATTAGTGACT 120 |
| cow_bcororl1 |  |
| human_bcorl1 | GGACTGTTTTTGTTTTTTTGGT TACAATTAGTTCTCATCTCCCTGTCGTCGTC--ATTGT 125 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | GGATTCCTTTCTTTTTTGGGGGGGGGA GGGGGTTACAGTTAGTTCTCATCTCCCTGTTGT 180 |
| cow_bcorl1 |  |
| human_bcorl1 | TATCGTGGTTGCTGATGGGGGTGGAAAGTTGAACTCCATGTCTGAGGACAAGAGGTCCCG 185 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | TGTTGTGGTTGGTGATGG-GGTGGAAAGTTGAACTCCACTTCTGAAGACAAGAGGTC-TG 238 |
| cow_bcorll | TG TTGTGGT TGGTGATGGGGGTGGAAAGTTGAAC TCCAC GTCTGAGGACAAGAGGTCCCA 167 <br> * * ******* ****** ******************* ***** ************** |
| human_bcorl 1 | GGGGTGGTG GGAGGTGGCGCCGGGGTCCCTTGGACTGGCCTCCTTGTTCATGAC CAAGAC 245 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | GA GATGGTG GGAGGTGGCACCAGGGTCCCTTGGACTGGCTTCTACACTTCTGACCAAGAC 298 |
| cow_bcorl1 | GGGGTGGTGGGAGGTGGCGCCAGGGTCCCTTGGACTGGCCTCCTTGTGTGTGACCAAGAC 227 * * ************** ** ***************** ** ********** |
| human_bcorl1 | CAAACCT-GGGCCCTGGATGGCCTTGGCCTGTCCCGAGGAGAAATGAGAAAATCCCAGAT 304 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | CAAACAT-GGGC-CTGGGTGGCTGTGGCCTGTCCTAAGGAGAAGTGAGAAAAACCCAAAT 356 |
| cow_bcororl1 | CAAACCCGGGGCCCTGGGTGGCCACGGCCTGTCCGGAAGAGAAATGAGAAAAGCCCGAAT 287 |
| human_bcorl1 | CTC-TGAGCGCCCCCCAACTCCATTCCCCTGTGTTCTTCTGTCTTCTGTAGTATTTATTT 363 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | CTCTTGAGT GCCCCCT---TTTGTCTCCCTGTGCTCTTCTGTCTTCCATAGTATTTATTT 413 |
| cow_bcorl1 | CTC-TGAGCGCCCCC----TCCGTTCCCCTGTGTTCTTTTGTCTTCCATAGTATTTATTT 342 <br> *** **** ****** * * ******* **** ******* ************ |
| human_bcorl1 | TATTAGTATTTAATTTGTATTGTTTCATTGGTTTCTGATAAGTCTGTATCACTGTGACGA 423 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | TATTAGTATTTAATTTGTATTGTTTCATTGGTTTCTGATAAGTCTGTATCACTGTGACGA 473 |
| cow_bcorl1 | TATTAGTATTTAATTTGTATTGTTTCATTGGTTTCTGATAAGTCTGTATCACTGTGACGA 402 *******************************************************************) |
| human_bcorl 1 | TTTGAGACAACTTGTTGTATTGAGGGACTTTCTGTACCTCCTTTTCTTTTTCTTTGTTGA 483 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | TTTGAGACAACTTGTTGTATTGAGGGACTTTCTT TACCTCCTCTCCCTTTTCTTTCTACG 533 |
| cow_bcorll | TTTGAGACAACTTGTTGTATTGAGGGACTTTCTTCACCTCCTT-TCTTTGTCTTTCTTGA 461 ********************************* ******* * ** ***** * |
| human_bcorl 1 | TGAG--------------------CTCTG----------------------------1CAAAGC 499 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | TGAG-CTCTGGGGATGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN AAGAAAAG 592 |
| cow_bcorl1 |  |
| human_bcorl1 | TA TTCCCTGGTGTT TTT TTCCCCCACT GGGGAGG GGGTGAGGTGGAATGGGG TGGGGGAA 559 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | TATTCCCAGCT-TGTCT TTCTCCATGTGGGGAGGGAGCAGGGTGAGGAAGGATAGGGGGA 651 |
| cow_bcorl1 |  |
| human_bcorl1 | CATGGACTTGTG --ACT AACGAAGCTGGTTGCTGCTGGCCCAGGGCTGG GGGCTTG GGGG 617 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | CATCATCATATG--ATT AAACAACCTGGCTGCTGCTGACCTAGAGCTGGGGGGCTGGGGG 709 |
| cow_bcorl1 | CATTGACTTGTAAAAGTAATGAAGGTGGTTGGTGCTGGCCCAGGCCTGGGGGGTTGGGGG 609 <br> *** * * * * *** ** *** ** ***** ** ** ******* ****** |
| human_bcorl 1 |  |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | CAAATCCCTGGCCTTTGGTGCTCCCCCACCCCCTG------------------CCAGTT-TT 752 |
| cow_bcorll | TGAATCCTGAGGCTTCGGTGCTCACCCСTCCCCCAATCCCACCCCCGACCCCCGTTCACC 669 $\text { ***** } \quad * \text { *t* } * * * * * * * * * * ~ * * ~ * ~$ |
| human_bcorl1 mouse bcorl1 | ----CGCCCTTTGCAGCAGCCCCGCTA TCTTGAGATTAGTGTTGAC--AGGGAGGGGAGG 711 <br> ACCCCACCCTTTGTAGCAGCTCTTCCATCTTGAGATTGGTGTTTAC--TAG----GGAGC 806 |


| cow_bcorl1 |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human bcorl1 | ATTGTGA GGTGAGGGG----TTAATAAGTTACTCTAATAAAGGAGCGTGGAGAAGGGATC 767 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | --AGGG----TTCCTGAGCTGCTCCGATAAAGGCAGGTTGAGATGGG-CC 849 |
| cow_bcorl1 | AT TGTGGGAGTAAGGGGTTATTAATAAGTTACTCTAAT---GGAGAGTTGAGAATGGGTC 786 $* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *)$ |
| human_bcorl1 | TGAGGGGTGAGGGTGGCCCCCCTCCTCACGCCTTCTTCACTGCCCCCCTCAGAGTGCACA 827 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | T-GAG-GCAAGGGTG------CTCCTCAC---------ACTGATC---TCTCAGTGC--A 887 |
| cow_bcorl1 |  |
| human_bcorl1 | AT ACGAGTT TGTTCCTGCCTCCACTCTCCCACCCCGTTCTGGCCTCCCTGTCTCAAGATA 887 |
| mouse_bcorl 1 | GT TTGAACT TGTTCCAGCATCT -----TTGGCCCTGCAC--CCCTCCCC---------TA 931 |
| cow_bcororl1 | ATATAGGTTTGTTCCCACAGTTTCTTCCCCTGCAC-CCCTGGCCACCCTACCCCA----C 895 |
| human_bcorl1 | CTGAGCCTCTCACCTC-CCAGCC-CTC AGCCACCCCCATCCCTGCCCCTTCT GAGACTCA 945 |
| mouse_bcorl1 | CTT-GCCT--CACCTTACCTACC-CTG GGCT-------------CCTCATCTGGAAA-TA 973 |
| cow_bcorl1 | $\underset{*}{\text { CC GGGCCTT GCCCTCC-CTGGATACTGAGCC-------TCTCAGCTCCCTCTTACCCTTG }} 947$ |
| human_bcorl1 |  |
| mouse_bcorl1 | TTGAG-CCTTTGCCT--------TG-CCACC--------------------CTCCC 1000 |
| cow_bcorl1 | $\underset{*-C C C C A T C T C T C C T C-C T T G C C T T T G A A G C A T C C C-T T T C T C T T C T C T C T G T C C T ~}{*} \underset{*}{*} 1000$ |

## FGFRL1:

| human_fgfrlı | -CTCCA-------CCGTCACTCCCCCAAC-TCTGNN--NNNNNNNNNNNNN--NNNNNN |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse_fgfrl1 | TGTGCACAACTGCACACACAACCTGAGAAACCTTCAGG-AGGATTTGTGGTGTGACTTTG 59 |
| cow_fgfrl1 | -GCCTG------GCAGGAGATCTGAGAG--GCACCC--TGGCTTTGCAAACCAAAAACT 48 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | $\underset{*}{--T C C C C G-------G T T T G C T C C C G G A C--C C T C T C C C C G G C--T C C A A A A G A G A G A C T ~} 47$ |
| human_fgfr | NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNTGGCCT-----TGGC--GGCTATTTTTGCC 99 |
| mouse_fgfrlı | CAGTGACATGTAGCGATGGCTAGTTGAA GGAATCTCCCTCATGTCTTAGTGGTCATGGCC 119 |
| cow_fgfrl1 | CCGACCC-TGTCCCCGCGCCTGCCTGCCCGTGTCCC-----TGCCCTGGCTATTTTTGCC 102 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | $\begin{array}{r} \text { C--TCCT-TCCTCCACCACGCTCCTGTCGATGCCCC-----TAAGAAGGAAACCCCATCC } \\ \star \end{array}$ |
| human_fgfr | ACC---T-GCCTTGGGTGCCCAGGAGTCCCCT-AC-TGCTGTGGGC-TGGGGTTGGGGGC 152 |
| mouse_fgfrlı | ACTTCCC-CA-C-CCCTGCCCATCTGTGTTCCTGCCTGGCCTTGGTGTGCTTCCGTGTGC 176 |
| cow_fgfrll | ACCACCT-GTCC-TGGTGTCCAGGAGTCCACC-AG-CACCCTGGAG-GGGGTCGGGCGGG 157 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | AGGACCCTTTCTATTTATATTTAAGAAAAAGA-GA-TAATAATAA-ATATTAATAATAGC  <br> $*$ 156 <br> $*$  |
| human_fgfr | ACAGC------AGCCC CAAGCCTGAGA--GGCTGGAGCCCATGGCT-AGTG GCTCATC -- 201 |
| mouse_fgfrlı | CCTGGGTATCAGGAGCCTATCATCAACCTGACT GGGGTGAGCAGTG CAGCCAT GCCTGGA 236 |
| cow_fgfrl1 | GCAGT---CCTGGGCCCTGTC CTGAGC--GGCTGGAGCCAGCGGGG-GGTGACTTTTG-- 209 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | CCCGA-----GGAAC TTAGGAAGGTCCGAACCGCAGCGCCCGTCCTGATGGCAA ---AC 207   <br> $*$ $*$ $* * *$ |
| human_fgf | -CCCAC-TGCATTCTCCCCCTGACACAGAGAAGGGGCCT-TGGTATTTATATTT--AA 254 |
| mouse_fgfrlı | GG-TTTGA-GCCACCCTCCCCTTGCTAGAGAGAAGGGCCTCNNNNNNNNN- NNNNNN-NN 292 |
| cow_fgfrl1 | ---TCCCA-CGCAGCCTCCCACTGCCAGAGAGGAGGGGCCTCTGATATTTATATTT--AA 263 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | CACTGTGACGTCATTGGA-GGCCGACAGAGAAATGGGACAGACGTCCCC--TCTCCCCTC 264 |
| hum | GAAATGAA GATAATA---TTAATAAT GATGGAAGGAA--GACTGGGTTGCAGGGACTGTG 309 |
| mouse_fgfrlı | NNNNNNNNNNNNNN------NNNNNNNNNGTAAGGAG--GGCTGGGACACAGGGACTCTG 344 |
| cow_fgfrl1 | GAAATTAA GATAATAATATTAATAAT GATGAAAGGAG--GGCTGGGCCACAGAGACT-TG 320 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 |  |
| human_fgf | GTCTCTCCTGGGGCCCGGGACCCGCCTGGTCTTTCAG----------CCATGCTGATGAC 359 |
| mouse_fgfrlı | GCCTTCCCTGGGGCCTGGGACCTGCCTGGCCTT GTGG----------TTACATTGGGTAC 394 |
| cow_fgfrll | GCCTCTCCCGGGGCCCAGGACCCACC TGGCCTT GTGG----------CCAT GCTGGAT GT 370 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | GCTACTCCCCAGTCCCACAGGCTGCCGGGTCTCCGGGGAGCTGATTCCGGGATTTTCCAG 380 |
| human | CACACCCCGTCCAGGCCAGACACCACCCCCCACCCCACTGTCGTGGTG GCCCCAGATCTC 419 |
| mouse_fgfrl1 |  |
| cow_fgfrl1 | C-CACCCTGGCCTGGG----CACCC---ATCACCCC---------GTGGCCCCAGACCTC 413 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | $\begin{array}{cc}\text { C-CA-----ACCTAGA----AAGGAA --TTCAGTCC------CACCT---AGAAAACCTC } \\ * & * * *\end{array}$ |
|  | <------ AU rich ----> |
| human_fgfr | TGTAATTTTATGTAGAGTTTGAGCTGAAGCCCCGTATATTTAATTTATTTTGTTAAACAT 479 |
| mouse_fgfrl | TGTAATTT TATATAGAGTTTGAGCTGAAGCCTC GTATATTTAATTTATTTTGTTAAAC AA 481 |
| cow_fgfrll | TGTAATTT TATATAGAGTTTGAGCTGAAGCTTC GTATATTTAATTTATTTTGTTAAAC |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | TGGAATTCTATAGAGAGTTTAAACGGAAGCCGTGTATATTTAATTTATTTTGTTAAGCGA 479 <br>  |
| human_fgf | GAA---------- - GT GCATCCTTTCCCTC------CAGGC TGGTGTTTCTGCCCAT- 520 |
| mouse_fgfrl1 | GAA $---------\overline{\mathbf{A}}--T T G C C T C C T T T T C T--------C A T T C T G G T G T T T T T A C C T G G G ~ 521 ~$ |
| cow_fgfrl1 | GAA--------- ${ }^{\text {A }}$ AC GTGCATCCTTTTCCTC------GAAGCTGGTGTTCTTCCT-GT- 515 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | GGAGAAAAAAAGAAATGTACGCTATTTTCTTCCAAACATTTTACAAAGATTTTCGATAGG 539 |
| human_fgfrl1 | GTCTACATG----CACGTGTGCATGCTCGTGTGT-GCTC--ACATTTGTGCCTGTGTGTC 573 |
| mouse_fgfrl1 | GTTGGTCTG----TTC GTGTATTTGCCAGT--GA-GCACACTGATGT--GCTCA-CTTTT 571 |
| cow_fgfrl1 | GTACGTGTG----TGCACCTATATGCCGG---GA-GCCG-------CGTGGCCAGGCCGC 560 |
| platypus_fgfrl1 | AAAGAAAAGTTGGGTT-TTTATTTTCC--CCAGATTCTTATAGC--T--GCCGATGCGCC 592 |

```
human_fgfrl1 -AGGCCT--GGTCTCCAGAACCAGCAGC-CTAACCCTCTTGGA-GTCCCCTCGCTGGG-- 626
mouse_fgfrl1 -GGGTAT--ACTCACATATAT--GCATTGATAAGTATGTGTGT-ATACATGTGCTAGC-- 623
cow_fgfrl1 -AGGCTCGGGGCCCCCGGAACC--CACC-ATCAGTGTCCTGGACGCTCACCTGTACGC-G 615
platypus_fgfrl1 AAAGTGT--AAACG-ATGTAGCA-TATTCAGAACTTTAT-TTA-ATCCACTTGAAAGTCC * * * * * * * * * 
human fgfrl1 -----C--CAGAGCCACAGGGGCTGAGA---ACT-GCACCTCCCGGCGGGAGAG-TTTGG 674
mouse_fgfrl1 -TTGCA--TGTATCCACATGTACTGAT----ACTGT-GCCTGGGTGTCTT--TCCTTTAG 673
cow_fgfrl1 CGT--C--TTTGGCCAGTCCGAGTCTG----ACT---GGCTGGGGGTCTGCTCTCTGTAC 664
```



```
human_fgfrl1 GTA-TACTGGGCTTCGGTGGTGTTGGGCGTGAG CACTGCCCACATGCCTGGCCAGGCCTG 733
mouse_fgfrl1 GGAAGTGCCTGCCTTTCCTTTCCTAGACCCCAGAGTTGGGTT-----TTCCCAGGTTTTG 728
cow_fgfrl1 TGG----TGTGGCCCCCCGCCCCCAGTCCTCACCGCAGGGCCCGTG CTCCTCC CGCCCCA 720
platypus_fgfrl1 GTA--------------------------GGTGTTGGTGTTTTGG--------TCATAACCCCCTA }73
human_fgfrl1 CGTCCTGCACCC-----CT-GTCCCAGCGGCGCCCTCTCTGTGTCCTGGGGCTGGCA-CC 786
mouse-fgfrl1 TCTTCTGAGCTT-CATAGT-GTACCAGGAGTGGCTGCAGCTAGCTGGTGGTATGGGGTGT 786
cow_fgfrl1 CATTCTGGGGCT-----C--GCCTCA----TACCCTCGGTGGGCAGGTGGGCTGGGG-GC 768
plā̄ypus_fgfrl1 TTTTCAGGGGTTTGTAGATTGACCTGTTGATTCCTTTGCCCTTCTCCTCCTCTTAGAAAA }79
    * * * * * 
human_fgfrl1 TATGGCCCTCAGTGCAGGGCCTGGCCACTCCCCA-----GCCCCTCCTCAGGCTTTGGTG 841
mouse_fgfrl1 TGTGA--ACTACTCTGGG-----GCCTGTTTGGAGTGCTGTTGTACACATAGATGAGTAT 839
cow fgfrl1 TGC---------C-----GCAGGGCCCCACCC---------ACCCTTGGTGGGGCAGCAGTG }80
platypus_fgfrl1 CCTTCAA--CCCTTATGA-----GCCAATGTGACCTGAGAAATTCCCTGG----TTGTTT }84
    ***
human_fgfrl1 GGTGGCCCTACAGGAGGCAGCAGACTGGCCTCAGAGCTGGGGATGGGGCCAGGCTCAGGT 901
mouse_fgfrl1 TATCCCTCTATTCTGTGCGTGACCCTGCCCT--TAGCCGG-----GAACCTACTTTTTGT 892
cow_fğfrl1 CCTCCCTCGACAGGGAGACAGGCTCTAACTTGCCTGCCGGCCAGCAGGCACAGCTTGGGC }86
platypus_fgfrl1 TTTCCCCAAACTCAACACTTAGTCTCAGGCGATGTAACGATCCCTTGGTATAGAAAAGAA 902
    \star * * *
human_fgfrl1 -CACCTCTGACCTCAGGGCTCCGTC-----CGAGTGCCCTCCCAGCCACCCTGCGGTGCT 955
mouse_fgfrl1 -TGTCCCATTTTATGTGGCCTTA-----GCAGGGAAGCTGCTTAGAACTGAGATCGGGTG 946
COw_fğfrl1 -CACCCTGGCCCGCAGGTTCCGGAGCCTCTTAAGGAGGAGCACGAATAGCTTGTGGGATT 926
platypus_fgfrl1 ATGTCCCACTCTGTAAGGAGAGA---------GGGAGGGGGTAGAAGANNNNNNNNNNNNN }95
    * * *
human_fgfrl1 G---------------------CGACGGTGGCCGACCC-CATC---TTACCCGGTCAGCAG 991
mouse_fgfrl1 AGCCCCAGAA-----------TCACAGTAACCTCTCT-CCTCA------GGGTTCCAGCT- 988
cow_fgfrl1 TTCGCAAGGCCCCCAGCGGGACCACGGTGGCCAGCCGGCAGGAGGGGT-GAGGCCAGCCT 985
plātypus_fgfrl1 NN-------------------NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN-----NNNNNNNNNNN- 990
human_fgfrl1 G------AGGGGTGG 1000
mouse_fgfrl1 GA---GTGTCTCCCA 1000
cow_fğfrl1 GATTCTGGTTCTCAG 1000
platypus_fgfrl1 -----NNNNNNNNNN 1000
```


## DMWD:



| cow_dmwd |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| human_dmwd | AG CATCCTG ------CCCGCAGCCAGGG-CCCCTCATCAA-AGTCCTCGGTGTTTTTT-- 834 |
| mouse_dmwd | AGGATGCTGGAATTGACTGCACTCCCT GCCTCCT CTGAACATGCCTTTGCAGTCTGCTGC 812 |
| cow_dmwd |  |
| human_dmwd | ----AAATTA-TCAGAACTGCC-C----AGGACCACGTT--TCCCAG---GCCCTGCC-C 878 |
| mouse_dmwd | CCCTGGCCCATTTATGACTGGC - CATCTAGTG CCAGCTG GAGGTCATGATTTCCTCCC-C 870 |
| cow_dmwd |  |
| human_dmwd | AGCTGGGAC TCCTCGGTCCTTGCC---TCCTAGTTTCTCAGGCCT---GGCC--CTCTCA 930 |
| mouse_dmwd | AGA--GAACT-GGCCACCCTAGAAAGAAGCTAACTTGTC--GCCT---GGCTTGCTGTCC 922 |
| cow_dmwd | $\underset{\star \star}{\text { AG TTGCCTTTTCAAAGTGTCCAAA --- TCATAAGTGATGGGTCCCCAGAGAG --CCCCCG }} \underset{*}{*} 923$ |
| human_dmwd | AGG-CCC---AGG---- CACCCCAGGCCGGTTGGAGGCCCCGAC TTCC--ACTCTGG-AG 979 |
| mouse_dmwd | AGG-CAGCTCCGCCCTCAACCCCTAAAATGTTTCTG-TCTCTAATCCTA-GCCCAGGCAG 979 |
| cow_dmwd |  |
| human_dmwd | AACC--GTCC-ACCCTGGAAAGAA 1000 |
| mouse_dmwd | GAATGTGGCT-GCCCCGGC--CTG 1000 |
| cow_dmwd | GGGG--GCCCTGGCATCCAGGGCC 1000 <br> * * |

## TMEM110:

| human_tmem1 10 | 0 |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse -tmem110 | CGAGGAGGACCTCCGGAGACCTGTGAAAAAGAAGCACCGCTTCGGGCTGCCTGTATGACA 60 |
| cow tmem110 | TC---T------------------ 5 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem110 | 0 |
| mouse_tmem110 | CATTCCCACGCTGCG GGTGACAGTCCTGGGGCCCAGCCCTGCAGCAA CAGCGTCTCTGCC 120 |
| cow_tmem110 | -GC------------------C---------C---------------CTCT--T 14 |
| platypus_tmem110 | -TC-------------------C----------CC----------------TCTCTCTT 21 |
| human_tmem1 10 | --CCTCTTGCTGTCTCTGCCCGCTCTCGCCT 29 |
| mouse_tmem110 | CTCCTCTCTGCCCTCCTCTTCTACCTCTGCTCCTCCTGCTGTCTC TGCCCGCTCTCCACC 180 |
| cow_tmem110 | C---TACCT----------------CCGCTCCTCCCGCGGCCTC GGCC-----------43 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem1 10 | GCCCCCA GACTACTGTGACTTAAAAAGAGGGAAGAGGAGCCAGCGCCCGAGG GGGCCAC - 88 |
| mouse_tmem110 | CGCCCCA GACGACTGTGACTTAAA-AGAGGGAAGAGGACCCA-TGCCCGAGGGGGCT GT - 237 |
| cow_tmem110 | GCTCCCA -GATACTGTGACCC-------GGGGAGGG-------GGGCCGCCGGCTCCACG 88 |
| platypus_tmem110 | TACCACCCTC-CCCACTTCCTG---A-TGGGAAGAGAACAGGTGA TCTGAATGGGTCAC-9 $*$ |
| human_tmem110 | TGGCGGCTGGAGGTCCC -CATTCAGTTGCACTACAAA--CACTGACCAAATATGCAAGGA 145 |
| mouse_tmem110 | GGGCAGCTGGAG-TGCC-CACTCAGTTGCACTACAAA--CACTGACCAAATATGCAAGCG 293 |
| cow_tmem110 | TGGCAGCTGGAGGTCCC-CTCTCAGTTGCACTACAAA--CACTGACCAAATATGCAAGCG 145 |
| platypus_tmem110 | AGGCAGT TGAAGATTCTTAATTCAG TTGCACTACAAATATACTGACCAAATATGCAAGAG 155 |
| human_tmem110 | AGGAGCT GTGTTTGTTTGTTGTCGT CCCAGACAGTGTTGTGAGGGACCT-GA GGCCCTGC 204 |
| mouse_tmem110 | AAGAGCTTTGTTTGTTTGTTGTTGTCCCTTA-GGGGTTCT GTAAGACC------CCCTGT 346 |
| cow_tmem110 | AGGCGTTCTGTTTG--T GTTGTCGTCCCGGT-GGTGTTGCGAGGGACCCGGAAGCCCTGT 202 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem1 10 | CCCGTGTCCGACCACCGAGTGGCAAGGTGGA---AGGAAG-CACAGGCA-CACAGACCGT 259 |
| mouse_tmem110 | CC--TGTCTGACCA---GGTGGCATGGTGGA---AGGAAA-C---AGCA-CACAGACTGT 393 |
| cow_tmem110 | CCCGC GTCTTGCCGTGTGGCCTTGAGGCTG----AGGACT-TACCTGCA-CGTGGACCGT 256 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem110 | GGGTGGGTCTCCTCACCGTGGCT---GTGGGCAGTGCGAACACATAACACCCTCG-GGCT 315 |
| mouse_tmem110 | TG-CGGGTCCTGGAGCTGAGGCT---GCCGGCCTTGTGGACAAGC GCTGTGCTTGAGGTT 449 |
| cow_tmem110 | GGGTGGA GCTTCTCGTCAGGGCTTCAGCGGGGAGT GTGAAGACGGAAAATGT TTGGGGGC 316 |
| platypus_tmem110 | $\begin{array}{ccc}\text { GTGAGAA GCAGTCCTAT--------GTGGGGACCATCTGGAGGAAAAAAA-----AAAA } \\ * & * & * \\ * & * *\end{array}$ |
| human_tmem110 | AAAAGT-GACTC-GT TGAC-CAAGTTGGAACCGGAATGCTTTCTT-ACTCAAAATGGCTT 371 |
| mouse_tmem110 | AGCAGT-TGCTG-GTTGACCCAAGTTGGAACAGGAATGCTTTCTTAACTCAAAATGGCTT 507 |
| cow_tmem110 | T-GAGT-TACTC-ATTGAC-CAAGTTGGAGCTGTGACGCTTTCTT-ACTC GAAATGGCTT 371 |
| platypus_tmem110 | AAAAATCATCTGGACTGAC-CAAGATGGACCCAGTATGTTTTCTT-ACTCAAAGTGGCTT 368 * * ** **** **** **** * * * ****** **** ** |
| human_tmem1 10 | TTGTAAC TATTGATTTCTGAAGCT----GGTTTTATGAGTTGTGACAGTG--TTACCAGG 425 |
| mouse_tmem110 | TTGTAACTCTTTATTTCTAAAGCC----AGTTTTATGAGCTGTGACAGTG--TTACTGTT 561 |
| cow_tmem110 | TTGTAACTATTGATTTCTATGGCT----GGTTTTATGAGCTGTCACAGTG--TTAACGTT 425 |
| platypus_tmem110 | TTGCAAC-ATTAATTCCTAGAGCGGGA TAGTTTTATGGTTACAAGCTGTAAC TGAATGTT 427 *** *** ** *** ** ** ******** * ** * * |
| human_tmem1 10 | TTGGGGG TATGT GTTTATTTCCTACAAAGTAC TTACGGGACTAAT GGGCAAAACAGAGAT 485 |
| mouse_tmem110 | TTTTGAGTATGTGTTCATTTCCTACAAAGTATCTATGGGTCTAATGGGCAA-AC--AGAT 618 |
| cow_tmem110 | TTTTGAGTATGTGTTTATTTCCT----------ATGGGACTAATGGGCAAAACATAGAT 474 |
| platypus_tmem110 | TTTAAAGTTTGTGTTTACTTCCTACAAGGTACCTATGGAACTAATAGGCAGAACAAAGAT 487 |


| human_tmem110 | TTTTAAGTCTTCCGTATGCTGTTTGACTTTTATATTTTTAAGTTATATTTTCATACTATT 545 |
| :---: | :---: |
| mouse - tmem110 | TTTTAAGTCTTCCGTATACTGTTGGACTTTTATATTTTTAAGTTATATTTTCATACTATT 678 |
| cow tmem110 | TTTTAAGTCTTCCGTATGCTGTT-GACTTTTATATGTTTAAGTTATATTTTCATACTATT 533 |
| platypus_tmem110 | TTTTAAGTCTTCTCGGTCCTGTTTGACTTTTATATTTTTAAGTTATATTTTCATACTGTT 547 <br>  |
| human_tmem110 | GTATTTAAAAACTCTTTTTA-G-------TCCC---CAAAGAAATGGGTTTATTTGCCTT 594 |
| mouse_tmem110 | GTATTTAAA-ACTCTTTTTA-A------TCCC---CAAAGACATGGATTTGTTTGCCTT 726 |
| cow_tmem110 | GTATTTAAAAGCTCTTTTTT-A------CCCC---CAAAGAAATGGGTTTGTTTGCCTT 582 |
| platypus_tmem110 | CTATTTAAGGACTTTGTTTTCCTCTCCTGCCTCCAGCAGAGAAAAAGATTCCCTAACCAT 607 |
| human tmem110 | TCATGGGGTGTGGGCTGGCAGGAGG -----AAAAATCGGGAGTTTTTTA-TTTGGAATA - 647 |
| mouse_tmem1 10 | TCATGGG GAATGAGCTAGGGGGAGGTGGGTAAAAATGAGGAGTTTTGGAGGCAGGAATA - 785 |
| cow_tmem110 | TCATGGGACGTGAACTGGTGGGAGG ----AAAAAGTTGAGAGTTTTTTTATT TGGAATA - 637 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem1 10 | TTATTAGATGATGCCCTATGATAAGATGAGACAAATGATG --GGGAGGGAAGGAGGATGG 705 |
| mouse_tmem110 | TTGTTAAGTAACATCG-ATGGTGAGATAAACGGCCCTGGT--GGGAAGGTAGAGAGATAG 842 |
| cow_tmem110 | TCGTTAGGTAATCTGC---GATCCGATGCGGTAAATAATTCCAGTAGGAAGGGAGGTGGG 694 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem1 10 | CCCTTCTCTAGAATCAGCAAACCCA ----ATGGTTCTGTGAAG-GTCAGA-CCCAAGCTT 759 |
| mouse_tmem110 | CGCTTATCTGCGCTCA-CAGATCCA-----TA-----GTTAAG-GTCAGAACCTGCACAG 890 |
| cow_tmem110 | TCCTTAT CTGAAATCAGCAAACCCAGTCAGTGGTTCTGCAGAG-GTCAGG-CCTGAGCAG 752 |
| platypus_tmem110 |  |
| human_tmem1 10 | G-GAGCAGCTGGTCTGGATGCAGATCCAGGAGCTGCAGAGTGT--GGAACAGGAAAGGCT 816 |
| mouse_tmem110 | G-AGGCAGCTGC-------------------TCCAGTGTGG---GGACAGACAGAGCC 925 |
| cow_tmem110 | G-AGGCAGCTGGTCCAAATGTGGATCCAGG-GCCTGTGAGGGT--GAAACAGGAAGGGCT 808 |
| platypus_tmem110 | CTGGGCTGCATG--------CCCTACTCTGTGGCCCAGGGTCTTTGGAAAAACAGAAGGT 818 |
| human_tmem1 10 | CTGCCCAGGGCCCATGAGCTCTAGC ------ATTCCTGCTGGCAGATTAGAGA----TCT 866 |
| mouse_tmem110 | CTGC-CAGGGCATACA-------------------AGCTGCCGTGTTGGAGG----CAA 960 |
| cow_tmem110 | CTGCCCAGAGCCCAGCAGCACTTGGCACT-TACTTCAGCTGGCAAGTTAGAG-----TCT 862 |
| platypus_tmem110 | $\begin{array}{ccc}\text { GCTTCTGTAGATTTGAGCCTCATGC -ACTTTATCGTAAAAACCCAACTAGACTCCGGAGG } 877 \\ * & * * *\end{array}$ |
| human_tmem1 10 | TAGTTAAATTTGACCAAGAAAGGAGCTTAGCTAAGAGGTCTTTGTTTCCAGA GGACCCAA 926 |
| mouse_tmem110 | TGGTTAAACTTCACTC----AGGAGTT--------ACACGTTTGTGTCCAG--------- 999 |
| cow_tmem110 | TGGTGAAATGTGACTGAAAAGGGAGCA ----TAAGAGGATATTGTGTCCAGAGAAATTGA 918 |
| platypus_tmem110 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { TTGCAGGTTTTCAGCCCCTCAGGCGATCAGTC ---ATGCAGTGACATTGACAGCACCTGC } 934 \\ & \star * \end{aligned}$ |
| human_tmem110 | GACTACCAG---ACTCCTGT--GCAGTCTGCCTGTCTGCAGAGCCTCCAATCAC--GGTT 979 |
| mouse tmem110 | 999 |
| cow_tmem110 | GACTCCAAGGCCACTCCTGTTTGTCCCCTGCATCTCTTCAGAACCTCCACATCTGAAGTT 978 |
| platypus_tmem110 | TGGATTCTAG--GCA-CTGG--GAATTCAACT TAC--AAAGAAG-------ACCG-ACTT 979 |
| human tmem1 10 | TAAAGT--GGTCTTGGCCTCCCA 1000 |
| mouse_tmem110 | ---------------A 1000 |
| cow_tmem110 | TAAAGCCCAGTCTTGGCCT-CCC 1000 |
| platypus_tmem110 | CCA--CCAAGAATTTGCAATCCT 1000 |

## TMEM30A

| human_tmem30a mouse_tmem30a cow_tmem30a |  |
| :---: | :---: |
|  | $2$ |
|  | AT TTCATGGATGGGAGGAAAAAATCCATTTTTGGGGATTGCTTACATCACTATTGGATCC 60 |
| human tmem30a mouse_tmem30a cow_tmem30a | ATCTCCTTCCTTCTGGGAGTTGTACTGCTAGTAATTAATCATAAATATAGAAACAGTAGT 117 |
|  | 2 |
|  | ATCTCCTTTCTTCTGGGAGTTGTACTGCTAGTAATTAATCATAAATATAGAAACAGTAGT 120 |
| human_tmem30a mouse tmem30a cow_tmem30a | AATACAGCT GACATTACCATTTAATTT TATATTATGAAAGCAAATCATCTGCATGTGCAT 177 |
|  | - ATCAC CATTTAATTTTATATTCTGAAA CCAAATCTACTGCATGTGCAT 50 |
|  | AATACTGCTGACATTACCATTTAATTTTATATTCTGAAAACAAATTTACTGCATGTGCAT 180 <br> ** ****************** ***** ***** ************ |
| human_tmem30a | CAAGGCCAGTCCTATTCAACCTAGCTTTCGAATGCTGATA-TCTGGTTAGTATGTCATT-235 |
| mouse_tmem30a | CAAGGCCAG TCCTGTTCAACCTAGCTT TTGAATGCTGATG-TCTGGTTAGTATGTCATT-108 |
| cow_tmem30a | CAAGGCCAGTCCTATTCAACCTAGCTTTCAAATGCTGATGTTCTGGTTAGTATGTCATTT 240 <br> ************* ************** ********* ****************** |
| human_tmem30a mouse_tmem30a cow_tmem30a | TTGAAGTTGGCACATAACTTTTCTAAAA---------AAAAGCAGTCTTTGTTGTTTGCT 286 |
|  | TTGAAGTTGGCACATAACTTTAAAAAAACAAAACAAACAAAACAGCCTTTGTTCTTTGCT 168 |
|  |  |
| human_tmem30a mouse_tmem30a cow_tmem30a | TCTTCCCTACGGATGACTTCTAAAAATATATGACGGGTATAAAA-AAATTAGCTATATTG 345 |
|  | TCTTACATATGGATGACTTATGAAAATATATGAT GGATATAA ---AAATTAGCCATATTG 225 |
|  | TCTTCCTTATGGAT GACTTATGAAAATATATGACGGGTATAAAACAGATTAGCTATACTG 349 |
| human_tmem30a mouse_tmem30a cow_tmem30a | ATCATATCAACACTGTAACTGCTGAAATGGCATTCTAATGTTTGCTTTTTATTCGGACAG 405 |
|  | AT TATATCAATATTGTAACTGCTAAAATGACATTCTAATGTCTGCTTTTTATTGGGACAG 285 |
|  | ATCATATCAACACTGTAACTGTTGAAATGGCATTATGATGTTTCTTTTTTGTTGGGACAG 409 <br> ** ******* * ******** * ***** **** * **** * ***** ** ****** |
| human_t | GCCACATGATGCATAGAGCCTCTTTCATGTGACTTGTGTCTACTGCTTAAA-TCTTTATG 464 |
| mouse_tmem30a | GCCATGTGATGCATAGAGCCTCTTTCCTATGAAATGCGTCTACTGCTTAAACTGTTGATG 345 |
| cow_tmem30a | GCTGTGTGATGCATAGAGCCTCTTTCATGTGAAATGCGTCTGCTGCTTATA-TGTTTATG 468 |
| human_tmem30a | CTGTGTTGATGATATTATATTGACATATGAAGCTGTATATGTGTATGTATTTTGTGGAGA 524 |
| mouse_tmem30a | CTGTGTTGA TAA ---CATATTGACA--TGATGCT GTATATGTGTGCCTACTGTGTGATGA 400 |
| cow_tmem30a | CTGTGTTGATGATAAT $\frac{\text { ATATTGACATATGATACTGTATATGTGTGCCTGTTGTGTGAAGA }}{* * * * * * * * *} 528$ |
| human_tmem30a | AA GGGATTACAAGATGTATGAGTATAATGACTTGCTAACCTTTCAGGATTCAGAGAAAGA 584 |
| mouse_tmem30a | AA GGGATTATGAGATGTATGAGTGTAATGACTTGCTAACCTTTGAAAATTTGGTTACAGT 460 |
| cow_tmem30a | ACGGGATTACAAGATGTATGAGTATAACGACTTGCTAACCTTTCAGGATCCAGAGTTACA 588 * ******* ************ *** *************** ** * * |
| human_tmem30a | TGAAGA--AAGACCATATCTAAATAATACACTTCATCATTTTCATGT-----GTATAAAT 637 |
| mouse_tmem30a | TCAGATAGAAGAAAGACTATAAATAAAACACTTCATCATTTTCATGTGTCGTGTGTAAAG 520 |
| cow_tmem30a | AAAAGATGAAGACCAAATCTAAATAAAACACTTCATCATTTTCATGTGTCGTGTGTAAAG 648 <br> * **** * ******* ******************** ** **** |
| human_tmem30a | GCTTAAAGTACCATCTTTGTTGAGGTG GTTCATG TATCCAGTTTATC CAGTACAGTTATT 697 |
| mouse_tmem30a | GCTTAAAGTCCC-TCCTTGTTGAGGTGGTTCATATGTTCAGTTGCTCTATTATGA----T 575 |
| cow_tmem30a | GCTTAAAGTACCATCTTTGTTGAGGTGATTCCTGTATTCAGCTTATCCAGTACAA----T 704 |
| human_tmem30a | T-GTCAAGCTTAGCTTTGATTTCAAAGGACACGCTTACCTTGTCTGGCATAAGAATTAAT 756 |
| mouse_tmem30a | TCTCCGATAATGACGTTGACTTCA -----CAC-TTTAGCTTGTACAACATAGAAATTAAT 629 |
| cow_tmem30a | T-GTCAAGCTTAGATTTGATTTCAAAGGACATGCTTAACCTGGCTAGCATAGGAATTAAT 763 |
| human tmem30a mouse tmem30a | GCTCATGTCTGCAGTGGTTGGGTAGGTCCTGCTTAGGAGAATTAAAAAATTCCTCTTTCC 816 A------TCTAAAGAGGTCAGTGGGTCT----TGGCTAGAATTTTA-AATTTCTTCTC-- 676 |



## Appendix F. Inequality to check if Imers in the triplet share at least one common motif

Initial derivation was published in [Ho et al 2009]. Minimum numbers of identical positions between each Imer in the triplet and the common motif is $(I-d), I=$ length of motif, $d=$ maximum numbers of mutations.

Let's denote the number of $P_{i}, P_{m n}$ and $P_{n c}$ patterns by $\left|P_{i},\left|,\left|P_{m n}\right|\right.\right.$ and $\left.| P_{n c}\right|$ respectively.

For /mer1, the number of identical positions must satisfy this:
$l-d \leq\left|P_{\mathrm{i},}\right|+\left|P_{12}\right|+\left|P_{13}\right|+\left|P_{\text {nc assign to/mer1 } 1}\right|$

Similarly, for /mer2 and /mer3, it will be:
$l-d \leq\left|P_{\mathrm{i},}\right|+\left|P_{12}\right|+\left|P_{23}\right|+\left|P_{\text {nc assign to/mer2 } 2}\right|$
$I-d \leq\left|P_{\mathrm{i},}\right|+\left|P_{13}\right|+\left|P_{23}\right|+\left|P_{\text {nc assign to /mer3 }}\right|$

These three inequalities must hold simultaneously, so we summarize them together into one inequality:
$3(I-d) \leq 3\left|P_{\mathrm{i},}\right|+2\left|P_{12}\right|+2\left|P_{13}\right|+2\left|P_{23}\right|+\mid P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ assign to /mer1 $\left|+\left|P_{\text {nc assign to } / \text { mer2 }}\right|+\right| P_{\mathrm{nc}}$
assign to /mer3

Since $\left|P_{\mathrm{m} n}\right|=\left|P_{12}\right|+\left|P_{13}\right|+\left|P_{23}\right|$, and $\left|P_{\mathrm{nc}}\right|=\mid P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ assign to /mer1 $|+| P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ assign to /mer2 $\mid+$ $\mid P_{\mathrm{nc}}$ assign to Imer3 $\mid$, we can simplify the above inequality through these two substitutions and divide both sides by 3 . Hence, the precondition for a triplet to share at least one common motif is:

$$
1-d \leq|P|+\left|P_{m m}\right| * 2 / 3+\mid P_{n} \| * 1 / 3
$$

## Appendix G. 61 rules to discover neighboring motifs

These rules were initially published in [Ho et al 2009]. Note: Rule IDs are not in consecutive order. For the description of operations, refer to Table 4.1 in chapter 4.

| Rule ID | Operation | Impact on Score Vector |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | $\mathrm{Sac}\left(\mathrm{P}_{12}\right)$ | [-1,-1,+1] |
| 2 | Compl( $\mathrm{P}_{12}$ ) | [-1,-1, 0] |
| 3 | Sac_sac ( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{12}, \mathrm{P}_{13}\right)$ | [-2,0,0] |
| 4 | sac_compl( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{12}, \mathrm{P}_{13}\right)$ | [-2,-1, 0 ] |
| 5 | Sac_sac( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{12}, \mathrm{P}_{23}\right)$ | [0,-2,0] |
| 6 | sac_compl( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{12}, \mathrm{P}_{23}\right)$ | [-1,-2, 0] |
| 7 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(1,2)$ ) | [-2,0,1] |
| 8 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(1,3)$ ) | [-2,-1, 2] |
| 9 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(1,0)$ ) | [-2,-1, 1] |
| 10 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(2,1)$ ) | [0,-2,1] |
| 11 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(2,3)$ ) | [-1,-2,2] |
| 12 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(2,0)$ ) | [-1,-2,1] |
| 13 | Sac_nc( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{12},(3,1)\right)$ | [0,-1, 0 ] |
| 14 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{12},(3,2)$ ) | [-1,0,0] |
| 15 | Sac_nc( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{12},(3,0)\right)$ | [-1,-1, 0 ] |
| 81 | $\mathrm{Nc}(1,0)$ | [-1,0,0] |
| 84 | $\mathrm{Nc}(1,2)$ | [-1,1,0] |
| 85 | Nc(1,3) | [-1,0,1] |
|  |  |  |


| 24 | $\operatorname{Sac}\left(\mathrm{P}_{13}\right)$ | [-1,1,-1] |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 25 | Compl( $\mathrm{P}_{13}$ ) | [-1,0,-1] |
| 27 | sac_compl( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{13}, \mathrm{P}_{12}\right)$ | [-2,0,-1] |
| 28 | Sac_sac ( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{13}, \mathrm{P}_{23}\right)$ | [0,0,-2] |
| 29 | sac_compl( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{13}, \mathrm{P}_{23}\right)$ | [-1,0,-2] |
| 30 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(1,2)$ ) | [-2,2,-1] |
| 31 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(1,3)$ ) | [-2,1,0] |
| 32 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(1,0)$ ) | [-2,1,-1] |
| 33 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(2,1)$ ) | [0,0,-1] |
| 34 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(2,3)$ ) | [-1,0,0] |
| 35 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(2,0)$ ) | [-1,0,-1] |
| 36 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(3,1)$ ) | [0,1,-2] |
| 37 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{13},(3,2)$ ) | [-1,2,-2] |
| 38 | Sac_nc( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{13},(3,0)\right)$ | [-1,1,-2] |
| 82 | $\mathrm{Nc}(2,0)$ | [0,-1,0] |
| 86 | $\mathrm{Nc}(2,1)$ | [1,-1,0] |
| 87 | $\mathrm{Nc}(2,3)$ | [0,-1,1] |
| 48 | $\mathrm{Sac}\left(\mathrm{P}_{23}\right)$ | [1,-1,-1] |
| 49 | Compl( $\mathrm{P}_{23}$ ) | [0,-1,-1] |
| 51 | sac_compl( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{23}, \mathrm{P}_{12}\right)$ | [0,-2,-1] |
| 53 | sac_compl( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{23}, \mathrm{P}_{13}\right)$ | [0,-1,-2] |
| 54 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(1,2)$ ) | [0,0,-1] |
| 55 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(1,3)$ ) | [0,-1, 0 ] |
| 56 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(1,0)$ ) | [0,-1,-1] |
| 57 | Sac_nc( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{23},(2,1)\right)$ | [2,-2,-1] |


| 58 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(2,3)$ ) | [1,-2,0] |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 59 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(2,0)$ ) | [1,-2,-1] |
| 60 | Sac_nc( $\left.\mathrm{P}_{23},(3,1)\right)$ | [2,-1,-2] |
| 61 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(3,2)$ | [1,0,-2] |
| 62 | Sac_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{23},(3,0)$ ) | [1,-1,-2] |
| 83 | Nc(3,0) | [0,0,-1] |
| 88 | Nc(3,1) | [1,0,-1] |
| 89 | Nc(3,2) | [0,1,-1] |
| 71 | Sac_sac( $\mathrm{P}_{12}$ ) | [-2,-2,0] |
| 72 | Sac_sac( $\mathrm{P}_{13}$ ) | [-2,0,-2] |
| 73 | Sac_sac( $\mathrm{P}_{23}$ ) | [0,-2,-2] |
| 74 | Sac_i_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i},(1,2)}$ ) | [-2,0,-1] |
| 75 | Sac_i_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i},}(1,3)$ ) | [-2,-1, 0 ] |
| 76 | Sac_i_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i},}(2,1)$ ) | [0,-2,-1] |
| 77 | Sac_i_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i},}(2,3)$ ) | [-1,-2,0] |
| 78 | Sac_i_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i},}(3,1)$ ) | [0,-1,-2] |
| 79 | Sac_i_nc( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i},}(3,2)$ ) | [-1,0,-2] |
| 80 | Sac_i( $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{i}}$ ) | [-1,-1,-1] |

List of rules to test when the i-th Imer has excess score, each has 42 rules.

| $1^{\text {st }}$ Imer | $1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,24,25,27,28,29$, <br> $30,31,32$, <br> $33,34,35,36,37,38,71,72,73,74,75,76,77,78,79,80,8$ <br> $1,84,85$ |
| :--- | :--- |


| $2^{\text {nd }}$ Imer | ```1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,48,49,51,53,54, 55,56,57, 58,59,60,61,62,28,71,72,73,74,75,76,77,78,79,80,8 2,86,87``` |
| :---: | :---: |
| $3^{\text {rd }}$ Imer | $\begin{aligned} & \text { 24,25,3,27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,48,49 } \\ & , 5,51,53 \\ & 54,55,56,57,58,59,60,61,62,71,72,73,74,75,76,77,7 \\ & 8,79,80,83,88,89 \end{aligned}$ |

## Appendix H. Simulation data

This part was originally published in [Ho et al 2009]. We generated multiple sets of simulated sequences according to the $\langle l, d\rangle$ motif model formulated by Pevzner and Sze [Pevzer et al 2000]. Each dataset consists of 20 sequences, each 600 nucleotides long. All nucleotides occur equally likely. In each sequence, a single $l$-size $d$-mutant is planted at a random location. We have prepared datasets for a wide range of $\langle l, d\rangle$ motif models, i.e. $<11,2\rangle$, $<12,3>,<13,3>,<14,4>,<15,4>,<16,5\rangle,<18,6>,<19,6>,<24,8\rangle,<28,8\rangle$, $<30,9>,<38,12>$ and $<40,12>$.

## Appendix I. Run-time performance

This part was originally published in [Ho et al 2009]. We compared the performance of our method with three other methods with the same enumerative design philosophy, viz. MotifEumerator, RIS OTTO and PMSprune. Source codes were downloaded from these sites, MotifEnumerator from http://faculty.cs.tamu.edu/shsze/motifenumerator/, RISOTTO from http://kdbio.inesc-id.pt/~asmc/pub/software/RISO/riso-me-src.zip, and PMSprune from http://www.engr.uconn.edu/~jid02003/Jaime/pmsprune.c. They were compiled in the Linux x86 platform according to the instructions documented in the respective websites.

## Appendix J. Untranslated region sequence data

This part was originally published in [Ho et al 2009]. In addition to simulated data, we also prepared and tested several sets of real biological data that can be split into two groups, one 5' upstream of the start codon, i.e. 5' UTR and promoter; and the other from the 3' UTR. For the 5' UTR-promoter group, we chose four genes that are commonly tested in other motif finding algorithms [Blanchette et al 2002, Estkin et al 2002, Davila et al 2007], namely, preproinsulin, DHFR, metallothionine, and c-fos. Homologous regions from four species were included for analysis using the Homologene database (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/sites/entrez?db=homologene) from NCBI. To obtain the upstream promoter region, BLAT [Kent 2002] was used to map the cDNA to the species genome provided by Genome browser [Kent et al 2002]. Based on the 5' starting point of the cDNA, we then extracted promoter sequence from the genome.

Another set of real biological sequences is taken from the 3' UTR where AU-rich elements (AREs), cytoplasmic polyadenylation elements (CPEs), and Pumillio binding elements (PBEs) were chosen. The AREs were derived from 30 experimentally validated human and mouse 3' UTRs [Chen et al 1995]. These genes were also confirmed by the ARE database ARED 2.0 (http://brp.kfshrc.edu.sa/ARED/) [Bakheet et al 2001]. Based on the accession numbers provided by ARED, we retrieved the cDNA sequences from NCBI's RefSeq database [Pruitt et al 2007]. The 5' end of the 3'UTR begins right after the stop codon, However, the 3' end of the 3' UTR is not obvious because we
have found that most of the cDNA sequences deposited in RefSeq database lacking a poly(A) tail. In order to accurately determine the $3^{\prime}$ end of the 3' UTR, we utilized expressed sequence tag (EST) data from the UCSC Genome Browser [Kent et al 2002]. We first mapped each cDNA to the genome using BLAT. The true end of the 3' UTR should coincide with the endpoint of the EST. The more ESTs that end at the same spot as the cDNA, the higher confidence we have about the true end of the 3 ' UTR. The set of sequences we obtained are variable in length ranging from 92 to 1608 bases bringing the total sequence space to 23,022 bases. For CPEs and PBEs, we have used the five cyclingenes, B1, B2, B3, B4, and B5 from Xenopus laevis [Pique et al 2008].

## Appendix K. Sensitivity and specificity test

This part was originally published in [Ho et al 2009]. For the sensitivity and specificity test, we adopted the three-level (nucleotide, binding site, and motif) testing framework proposed by the Kihara group [Hu et al 2005]. Two sets of data, ECRDB70 and ECRDB62A, were downloaded from their website (http://dragon.bio.purdue.edu/pmotif). These data were originally derived from the RegulonDB database [Salgado et al 2004]. The ECRDB62A dataset comprises 713 intergenic sequences containing binding sites for 62 transcription factors in E. Coli K-12. We filtered out duplicated sequences, transformed reverse strands into forward direction, and dropped transcription factors with less than three binding sequences. The final reconstructed dataset contains 379 distinct sequences from 36 transcription factors. At the nucleotide and binding site level, four different assessments were performed. Sensitivity ( Sn ) is defined as $T P / T P+F N$, where $T P, F N$ stands for true positive and false negative respectively. Specificity $(S p)$ is defined as $T P / T P+F P$, where $F P$ is false positive. We followed two other assessments that were described in [Hu et al 2005] to combine $S n$ and $S p$. Performance coefficient $(P C)$ is defined as $T P / T P+F P+F N$, which was originally proposed in [Pevzner et al 2000, Tompa et al 2005]. The last assessment is called $F$-measure ( $F$ ), which tends to penalize the imbalance of $S n$ and $S p$. $F$ is defined as $2 * S n * S p / S n+S p$. Both $P C$ and $F$ fall into the range of $[0,1]$, with value 1 indicating perfect prediction. In addition to the nucleotide and binding site levels, the Kihara group proposed two other
accuracy measurements viz. sequence accuracy ( $s S r$ ) and motif accuracy ( $m S r$ ). $s S r$ is defined as $N s / N$ where $N s$ is the number of sequences having their motifs correctly predicted, and $N$ is the total number of binding sequences of a transcription factor. The overall $s S r$ is the average $s S r$ of all transcription factors. $m S r$ is defined as $N p / M$, where $N p$ is the number of transcription factors with at least one correctly predicted binding site in the binding sequence set and $M$ is the total number of transcription factors in the dataset. We compared our method with WEEDER [Pavesi et al 2004] and the top three best-performing methods previously evaluated in [Hu et al 2005]: MEME, BioProspector and MotifSampler. MEME, BioProspector, MotifSampler and WEEDER were download from http://meme.nbcr.net/downloads/,
http://motif.stanford.edu/distributions/bioprospector/, http://homes.esat.kuleuven.be/~thijs/download/linux 3.2/MotifSampler and http://159.149.109.9/modtools/downloads/weeder1.3.1.tar.gz respectively. For WEEDER, we specified the organism to be E. Coli K12 "BEC" and the type of analysis "large".

## Appendix L. Transfection and Luciferase assays

This part was originally published in [Ho et al 2009]. Cell culture and transfections were done as previously described in [Goraczniak et al 2008]. For Luciferase assays, the cells were harvested after 24 hours and Luciferase measured using the Promega dual Luciferase kit (Promega, Madison, WI) measured on a Turner BioSystems Luminometer (Turner BioSystems, Sunnyvale, CA).

## Appendix M. Alignment of mammalian PAS flanking regions

Due to data volume, unfiltered alignment data is accessible on the web only. To access, visit:
http://www.rci.rutgers.edu/~gundersn/conserved/human mouse cow upstream
CFs.rpt.gz (5.9M)
http://www.rci.rutgers.edu/~gundersn/conserved/human mouse cow platypus u
pstream CFs.rpt.gz (6.8M)

## REFERENCES

Ahituv N, Zhu Y, Visel A, Holt A, Afzal V, Pennacchio LA, Rubin EM. 2007. Deletion of ultraconserved elements yields viable mice. PLoS Biol. 2007 Sep;5(9):e234.

Aravin AA, Lagos-Quintana M, Yalcin A, Zavolan M, Marks D, Snyder B, Gaasterland T, Meyer J, Tuschl T. 2003. The small RNA profile during Drosophila melanogaster development. Dev Cell. 2003 Aug;5(2):337-50.

Bailey TL, Elkan C. 1994. Fitting a mixture model by expectation maximization to discover motifs in biopolymers. Proceedings of the Second International Conference on Intelligent Systems for Molecular Biology, pp. 28-36.

Bailey TL, Elkan C. 1995. Unsupervised Learning of Multiple Motifs in Biopolymers using EM. Machine Learning, 21(1-2):51-80.

Bakheet T, Williams BR, Khabar KS. 2006. ARED 3.0: the large and diverse AUrich transcriptome. Nucleic Acids Res. 2006 Jan 1;34(Database issue):D111-4.

Bartel DP, Chen CZ. 2004. Micromanagers of gene expression: the potentially widespread influence of metazoan microRNAs. Nat Rev Genet. 2004 May;5(5):396-400.

Beaudoing E, Freier S, Wyatt JR, Claverie JM, Gautheret D. 2000. Patterns of variant polyadenylation signal usage in human genes. Genome Res. 2000 Jul;10(7):1001-10.

Bejerano G, Pheasant M, Makunin I, Stephen S, Kent WJ, Mattick JS, Haussler D. 2004. Ultraconserved elements in the human genome. Science. 2004 May 28;304(5675):1321-5.

Bernstein BE, Mikkelsen TS, Xie X, Kamal M, Huebert DJ, Cuff J, Fry B, Meissner A, Wernig M, Plath K, Jaenisch R, Wagschal A, Feil R, Schreiber SL, Lander ES. 2006. A bivalent chromatin structure marks key developmental genes in embryonic stem cells. Cell. 2006 Apr 21;125(2):315-26.

Blanchette M, Tompa M. 2002. Discovery of regulatory elements by a computational method for phylogenetic footprinting. Genome Research, 5, 73948.

Boelens WC, Jansen EJ, van Venrooij WJ, Stripecke R, Mattaj M, Gunderson SI. 1993. The human U1 snRNP-specific U1A protein inhibits polyadenylation of its own pre-mRNA. Cell. 1993 Mar 26;72(6):881-92.

Brown JM, Bell TA 3rd, Alger HM, Sawyer JK, Smith TL, Kelley K, Shah R, Wilson MD, Davis MA, Lee RG, Graham MJ, Crooke RM, Rudel LL. 2008. Targeted depletion of hepatic ACAT2-driven cholesterol esterification reveals a non-biliary route for fecal neutral sterol loss. J Biol Chem. 2008 Apr 18;283(16):10522-34.

Camacho C, Coulouris G, Avagyan V, Ma N, Papadopoulos J, Bealer K, Madden TL. 2009. BLAST+: architecture and applications. BMC Bioinformatics. 2009 Dec 15;10:421.

Chen CY, Gherzi R, Ong SE, Chan EL, Raijmakers R, Pruijn GJ, Stoecklin G, Moroni C, Mann M, Karin M. 2001. AU binding proteins recruit the exosome to degrade ARE-containing mRNAs. Cell. 2001 Nov 16;107(4):451-64.

Chen CY, Shyu AB. 1995. AU-rich elements: characterization and importance in mRNA degradation. Trends Biochem Sci., 11, 465-70.

Chen CZ, Li L, Lodish HF, Bartel DP. 2004. MicroRNAs modulate hematopoietic lineage differentiation. Science. 2004 Jan 2;303(5654):83-6.

Chen F, Wilusz J. 1998. Auxiliary downstream elements are required for efficient polyadenylation of mammalian pre-mRNAs. Nucleic Acids Research. 1998 Jun 15;26(12):2891-8.

Cheng Y, Miura RM, Tian B. 2006. Prediction of mRNA polyadenylation sites by support vector machine. Bioinformatics. 2006 Jul 26.

Chimpanzee Sequencing and Analysis Consortium. 2005. Initial sequence of the chimpanzee genome and comparison with the human genome. Nature. 2005 Sep 1;437(7055):69-87.

Chuvpilo S, Zimmer M, Kerstan A, Glöckner J, Avots A, Escher C, Fischer C, Inashkina I, Jankevics E, Berberich-Siebelt F, Schmitt E, Serfling E. 1999. Alternative polyadenylation events contribute to the induction of NF-ATc in effector T cells. Immunity. 1999 Feb;10(2):261-9.

Cohen SN. 1995. Surprises at the 3' end of prokaryotic RNA. Cell. 1995 Mar 24;80(6):829-32.

Crooks GE, Hon G, Chandonia JM, Brenner SE. 2004. WebLogo: A sequence logo generator. Genome Research, 14, 1188-1190.

Czyzyk-Krzeska MF, Bendixen AC. 1999. Identification of the poly(C) binding protein in the complex associated with the 3' untranslated region of erythropoietin messenger RNA. Blood. 1999 Mar 15;93(6):2111-20.

Dalziel M, Nunes NM, Furger A. 2007. Two G-rich regulatory elements located adjacent to and 440 nucleotides downstream of the core poly $(A)$ site of the
intronless melanocortin receptor 1 gene are critical for efficient 3' end processing. Mol Cell Biol. 2007 Mar;27(5):1568-80.

Danckwardt S, Kaufmann I, Gentzel M, Foerstner KU, Gantzert AS, Gehring NH, Neu-Yilik G, Bork P, Keller W, Wilm M, Hentze MW, Kulozik AE. 2007. Splicing factors stimulate polyadenylation via USEs at non-canonical 3' end formation signals. EMBO J. 2007 Jun 6;26(11):2658-69.

Danckwardt S, Gehring NH, Neu-Yilik G, Hundsdoerfer P, Pforsich M, Frede U, Hentze MW, Kulozik AE. 2004. The prothrombin 3'end formation signal reveals a unique architecture that is sensitive to thrombophilic gain-of-function mutations. Blood. 2004 Jul 15;104(2):428-35. Epub 2004 Apr 1.

Danckwardt S, Hartmann K, Katz B, Hentze MW, Levy Y, Eichele R, Deutsch V, Kulozik AE, Ben-Tal O. 2006. The prothrombin 20209 C-->T mutation in JewishMoroccan Caucasians: molecular analysis of gain-of-function of 3 ' end processing. J Thromb Haemost. 2006 May;4(5):1078-85.

Davila J, Balla S, Rajasekaran S. 2007. Fast and practical algorithms for planted (I, d) motif search. IEEE/ACM Trans Computational Biology \& Bioinformatics, 4, 544-52.

De Val S, Chi NC, Meadows SM, Minovitsky S, Anderson JP, Harris IS, Ehlers ML, Agarwal P, Visel A, Xu SM, Pennacchio LA, Dubchak I, Krieg PA, Stainier DY, Black BL. 2008. Combinatorial regulation of endothelial gene expression by ets and forkhead transcription factors. Cell. 2008 Dec 12;135(6):1053-64.

Edmonds M. 2002. A history of poly A sequences: from formation to factors to function. Prog Nucleic Acid Res Mol Biol. 2002;71:285-389.

Edwards AO, Ritter R 3rd, Abel KJ, Manning A, Panhuysen C, Farrer LA. 2005. Complement factor H polymorphism and age-related macular degeneration. Science. 2005 Apr 15;308(5720):421-4. Epub 2005 Mar 10.

Eskin E, Pevzner PA. 2002. Finding composite regulatory patterns in DNA sequences. Bioinformatics, 18 Suppl 1, S354-63.

Fairbrother WG, Yeh RF, Sharp PA, Burge CB. 2002. Predictive identification of exonic splicing enhancers in human genes. Science. 2002 Aug;297(5583):100713.

Fritsche LG, Loenhardt T, Janssen A, Fisher SA, Rivera A, Keilhauer CN, Weber BH. 2008. Age-related macular degeneration is associated with an unstable ARMS2 (LOC387715) mRNA. Nat Genet. 2008 Jul;40(7):892-6.

Gehring NH, Frede U, Neu-Yilik G, Hundsdoerfer P, Vetter B, Hentze MW, Kulozik AE. 2001. Increased efficiency of mRNA 3' end formation: a new genetic
mechanism contributing to hereditary thrombophilia. Nat Genet. 2001 Aug;28(4):389-92.
van Gelder CW, Gunderson SI, Jansen EJ, Boelens WC, Polycarpou-Schwarz M, Mattaj W , van Venrooij WJ. 1993. A complex secondary structure in U1A premRNA that binds two molecules of U1A protein is required for regulation of polyadenylation. EMBO J. 1993 Dec 15;12(13):5191-200.

Goraczniak R, Gunderson SI. 2008. The regulatory element in the 3'-untranslated region of human papillomavirus 16 inhibits expression by binding CUG-binding protein 1. J. Biol Chem. 2008 Jan 25;283(4):2286-96. Epub 2007 Nov 27.

Goraczniak R, Behlke MA, Gunderson SI. 2009. Gene silencing by synthetic U1 adaptors. Nat Biotechnol. 2009 Mar;27(3):257-63.

Graber JH, Cantor CR, Mohr SC, Smith TF. 1999. In silico detection of control signals: mRNA 3 '-end-processing sequences in diverse species. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. 1999 Nov 23;96(24):14055-60.

Graveley BR. 2000. orting out the complexity of SR protein functions. RNA. 2000 Sep;6(9):1197-211.

Griffiths-Jones S, Saini HK, van Dongen S, Enright AJ. 2008. miRBase: tools for microRNA genomics. NAR 2008 36(Database Issue):D154-D158.

Gromak N, West S, Proudfoot NJ. 2006. Pause sites promote transcriptional termination of mammalian RNA polymerase II. Mol Cell Biol. 2006 May;26(10):3986-96.

Guan F, Caratozzolo RM, Goraczniak R, Ho ES, Gunderson SI. 2007. A bipartite U1 site represses U1A expression by synergizing with PIE to inhibit nuclear polyadenylation. RNA. 2007 Dec;13(12):2129-40.

Gunderson SI, Beyer K, Martin G, Keller W, Boelens WC, Mattaj IW. 1994. The human U1A snRNP protein regulates polyadenylation via a direct interaction with poly(A) polymerase. Cell. 1994 Feb 11;76(3):531-41.

Gunderson SI, Vagner S, Polycarpou-Schwarz M, Mattaj IW. 1997. Involvement of the carboxyl terminus of vertebrate poly(A) polymerase in U1A autoregulation and in the coupling of splicing and polyadenylation. Genes Dev. 1997 Mar 15;11(6):761-73.

Hageman GS, Anderson DH, Johnson LV, Hancox LS, Taiber AJ, Hardisty LI, Hageman JL, Stockman HA, Borchardt JD, Gehrs KM, Smith RJ, Silvestri G, Russell SR, Klaver CC, Barbazetto I, Chang S, Yannuzzi LA, Barile GR, Merriam JC, Smith RT, Olsh AK, Bergeron J, Zernant J, Merriam JE, Gold B, Dean M, Allikmets R. 2005. A common haplotype in the complement regulatory gene
factor H (HF1/CFH) predisposes individuals to age-related macular degeneration. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. 2005 May 17;102(20):7227-32.

Haines JL, Hauser MA, Schmidt S, Scott WK, Olson LM, Gallins P, Spencer KL, Kwan SY, Noureddine M, Gilbert JR, Schnetz-Boutaud N, Agarwal A, Postel EA, Pericak-Vance MA. 2005. Complement factor $H$ variant increases the risk of agerelated macular degeneration. Science. 2005 Apr 15;308(5720):419-21. Epub 2005 Mar 10.

He L, Söderbom F, Wagner EG, Binnie U, Binns N, Masters M. 1993. PcnB is required for the rapid degradation of RNAI, the antisense RNA that controls the copy number of CoIE1-related plasmids. Mol Microbiol. 1993 Sep;9(6):1131-42.

Hinman MN, Lou H. 2008. Diverse molecular functions of Hu proteins. Cell Mol Life Sci. 2008 Oct;65(20):3168-81.

Ho ES, Jakubowski CD, Gunderson SI. 2009. iTriplet, a rule-based nucleic acid sequence motif finder. Algorithms Mol Biol. 2009 Oct 29;4:14.

HomoloGene. 2009. NCBI HomoloGene database build 63. ftp://ftp.ncbi.nih.gov/pub/HomoloGene/build63/

Hu J, Lutz CS, Wilusz J, Tian B. 2005. Bioinformatic identification of candidate cis-regulatory elements involved in human mRNA polyadenylation. RNA. 2005 Oct;11(10):1485-93.

Hu J, Li B, Kihara D. 2005. Limitations and potentials of current motif discovery algorithms. Nucleic Acids Research, 33(15), 4899-913.

Hutchins LN, Murphy SM, Singh P, Graber JH. 2008. Position-dependent motif characterization using non-negative matrix factorization. Bioinformatics. 2008 Dec 1;24(23):2684-90.

Jensen KL, Styczynski MP, Rigoutsos I, Stephanopoulos GN. 2006. A generic motif discovery algorithm for sequential data. Bioinformatics. 2006 Jan 1;22(1):21-8.

Ji Z, Lee JY, Pan Z, Jiang B, Tian B. 2009. Progressive lengthening of 3' untranslated regions of mRNAs by alternative polyadenylation during mouse embryonic development. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. 2009 Apr 16.

Karnik P, Taljanidisz J, Sasvari-Szekely M, Sarkar N. 1987. 3'-terminal polyadenylate sequences of Escherichia coli tryptophan synthetase alphasubunit messenger RNA. J Mol Biol. 1987 Jul 20;196(2):347-54.

Karolchik, D., Baertsch, R., Diekhans, M., Furey, T.S., Hinrichs, A., Lu, Y.T., Roskin, K.M., Schwartz, M., Sugnet, C.W., Thomas, D.J., Weber, R.J., Haussler,
D. and Kent, W.J. 2003. The UCSC Genome Browser Database. Nucleic Acids Research, 31(1), 51-54.

Kaufmann I, Martin G, Friedlein A, Langen H, Keller W. 2004. Human Fip1 is a subunit of CPSF that binds to U-rich RNA elements and stimulates poly(A) polymerase. EMBO J. 2004 Feb 11;23(3):616-26.

Kent WJ. 2002. BLAT - the BLAST-like alignment tool. Genome Res. 2002 Apr;12(4):656-64.

Kim HS, Kuwano Y, Zhan M, Pullmann R Jr, Mazan-Mamczarz K, Li H, Kedersha N, Anderson P, Wilce MC, Gorospe M, Wilce JA. 2007. Elucidation of a C-rich signature motif in target mRNAs of RNA-binding protein TIAR. Mol Cell Biol. 2007 Oct;27(19):6806-17.

Kuersten S, Goodwin EB. 2003. The power of the 3' UTR: translational control and development. Nat Rev Genet. 2003 Aug;4(8):626-37.

Labombarda F, González SL, Lima A, Roig P, Guennoun R, Schumacher M, de Nicola AF. 2009. Effects of progesterone on oligodendrocyte progenitors, oligodendrocyte transcription factors, and myelin proteins following spinal cord injury. Glia. 2009 Jun;57(8):884-97.

Lareau LF, Inada M, Green RE, Wengrod JC, Brenner SE. 2007. Unproductive splicing of SR genes associated with highly conserved and ultraconserved DNA elements. Nature. 2007 Apr 19;446(7138):926-9.

Lee TI, Jenner RG, Boyer LA, Guenther MG, Levine SS, Kumar RM, Chevalier B, Johnstone SE, Cole MF, Isono K, Koseki H, Fuchikami T, Abe K, Murray HL, Zucker JP, Yuan B, Bell GW, Herbolsheimer E, Hannett NM, Sun K, Odom DT, Otte AP, Volkert TL, Bartel DP, Melton DA, Gifford DK, Jaenisch R, Young RA. 2006. Control of developmental regulators by Polycomb in human embryonic stem cells. Cell. 2006 Apr 21;125(2):301-13.

Legendre M, Gautheret D. 2003. Sequence determinants in human polyadenylation site selection. BMC Genomics. 2003 Feb 25;4(1):7.

Matlin AJ, Clark F, Smith CW. 2005. Understanding alternative splicing: towards a cellular code. Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol. 2005 May;6(5):386-98.

Meyers CD. 2001. Matrix Analysis and Applied Linear Algebra Book and Solutions Manual. SIAM: Society for Industrial and Applied Mathematics (February 15, 2001) ISBN 0898714540.

Lim LP, Lau NC, Garrett-Engele P, Grimson A, Schelter JM, Castle J, Bartel DP, Linsley PS, Johnson JM. 2005. Microarray analysis shows that some microRNAs downregulate large numbers of target mRNAs. Nature. 2005 Feb 17;433(7027):769-73.

Liu D, Fritz DT, Rogers MB, Shatkin AJ. 2008. Species-specific cis-regulatory elements in the 3 '-untranslated region direct alternative polyadenylation of bone morphogenetic protein 2 mRNA . J Biol Chem. 2008 Oct 17;283(42):28010-9.

Liu X, Brutlag DL, Liu JS. 2001. BioProspector: discovering conserved DNA motifs in upstream regulatory regions of co-expressed genes. Pac Symp Biocomput., 6:127-38.

Liu X, Brutlag DL, Liu JS. 2002. An algorithm for finding protein-DNA binding sites with applications to chromatin-immunoprecipitation microarray experiments. Nature Biotechnology, 20, 835-9.

Lu QR, Cai L, Rowitch D, Cepko CL, Stiles CD. 2001. Ectopic expression of Olig1 promotes oligodendrocyte formation and reduces neuronal survival in developing mouse cortex. Nat Neurosci. 2001 Oct;4(10):973-4.

Mandel CR, Kaneko S, Zhang H, Gebauer D, Vethantham V, Manley JL, Tong L.2006. Polyadenylation factor CPSF-73 is the pre-mRNA 3'-end-processing endonuclease. Nature. 2006 Dec 14;444(7121):953-6.

Mandel CR, Bai Y, Tong L. 2008. Protein factors in pre-mRNA 3'-end processing. Cell Mol Life Sci. 2008 Apr;65(7-8):1099-122.

Mayr C, Bartel DP. 2009. Widespread shortening of 3'UTRs by alternative cleavage and polyadenylation activates oncogenes in cancer cells. Cell. 2009 Aug 21;138(4):673-84.

Ni JZ, Grate L, Donohue JP, Preston C, Nobida N, O'Brien G, Shiue L, Clark TA, Blume JE, Ares M Jr. 2007. Ultraconserved elements are associated with homeostatic control of splicing regulators by alternative splicing and nonsensemediated decay. Genes Dev. 2007 Mar 15;21(6):708-18.

Notredame C, Higgins DG, Heringa J. 2000. T-Coffee: A novel method for fast and accurate multiple sequence alignment. J Mol Biol. 2000 Sep 8;302(1):20517.

Pavesi G, Mereghetti P, Mauri G, Pesole G. 2004. Weeder Web: discovery of transcription factor binding sites in a set of sequences from co-regulated genes. Nucleic Acids Research. 2004 Jul 1;32(Web Server issue):W199-203.

Pennacchio LA, Ahituv N, Moses AM, Prabhakar S, Nobrega MA, Shoukry M, Minovitsky S, Dubchak I, Holt A, Lewis KD, Plajzer-Frick I, Akiyama J, De Val S, Afzal V, Black BL, Couronne O, Eisen MB, Visel A, Rubin EM. 2006. In vivo enhancer analysis of human conserved non-coding sequences. Nature. 2006 Nov 23;444(7118):499-502.

Perez Canadillas JM, Varani G. 2003. Recognition of GU-rich polyadenylation regulatory elements by human CstF-64 protein. EMBO J. 2003 Jun 2;22(11):2821-30

Pevzner PA, Sze SH. 2000. Combinatorial approaches to finding subtle signals in DNA sequences. Proc Int Conf Intell Syst Mol Biol. 8, 269-78.

Phillips C, Pachikara N, Gunderson SI. 2004. U1A inhibits cleavage at the immunoglobulin $M$ heavy-chain secretory poly(A) site by binding between the two downstream GU-rich regions. Mol Cell Biol. 2004 Jul;24(14):6162-71.

Piqué M, López JM, Foissac S, Guigó R, Méndez R. 2008. A combinatorial code for CPE-mediated translational control. Cell, 132(3), 434-48.

Pisanti N, Carvalho AM, Marsan L, Oliveira AL, Sagot MF. 2006. RIS OTTO: Fast extraction of motifs with mismatches. Proceedings of the 7th Latin American Theoretical Informatics Symposium, 3887, 757-768.

Portnoy V, Schuster G. 2006. RNA polyadenylation and degradation in different Archaea; roles of the exosome and RNase R. Nucleic Acids Res. 2006;34(20):5923-31.

Pruitt KD, Tatusova, T, Maglott DR. 2007. NCBI Reference Sequence (RefSeq): a curated non-redundant sequence database of genomes, transcripts and proteins. Nucleic Acids Research, 35 (Database issue):D61-5

Rat Genome Sequencing Project Consortium. 2004. Genome sequence of the Brown Norway rat yields insights into mammalian evolution. Nature 428, 493-521 (1 April 2004).

Rajasekaran S, Balla S, Huang CH. 2005. Exact algorithms for planted motif problems. Journal Computational Biology, 8, 1117-28.

Rajasekaran S, 2006. Algorithms for motif search. Handbook of Computational Biology edited by Srinivas Aluru, Chapman \& Hall/CRC pp 37:1-21.

Rigoutsos I, Floratos A. 1998. Combinatorial pattern discovery in biological sequences: The TEIRESIAS algorithm. Bioinformatics. 1998;14(1):55-67.

Roth FP, Hughes JD, Estep PW, Church GM. (1998) Finding DNA regulatory motifs within unaligned noncoding sequences clustered by whole-genome mRNA quantitation. Nature Biotechnology, 10, 939-45.

Rott R, Zipor G, Portnoy V, Liveanu V, Schuster G. 2003. RNA polyadenylation and degradation in cyanobacteria are similar to the chloroplast but different from Escherichia coli. J Biol Chem. 2003 May 2;278(18):15771-7.

Sachchithananthan M, Stasinopoulos SJ, Wilusz J, Medcalf RL. 2005. The relationship between the prothrombin upstream sequence element and the G20210A polymorphism: the influence of a competitive environment for mRNA 3'-end formation. Nucleic Acids Res. 2005 Feb 17;33(3):1010-20.

Salgado, H., Gama-Castro, S., Martinez-Antonio, A., Diaz-Peredo, E., SanchezSolano, F., Peralta-Gil, M., Garcia-Alonso, D., Jimenez-Jacinto, V., SantosZavaleta, A., Bonavides-Martinez, C., Cllado-Vides, J. 2004. RegulonDB (version 4.0): transcriptional regulation, operon organization and growth conditions in Escherichia coli K-12 Nucleic Acids Research, 32, D303-D306

Salisbury J, Hutchison KW, Graber JH. 2006. A multispecies comparison of the metazoan 3'-processing downstream elements and the CstF-64 RNA recognition motif. BMC Genomics. 2006 Mar 16;7:55.

Sandberg R, Neilson JR, Sarma A, Sharp PA, Burge CB. 2008. Proliferating cells express mRNAs with shortened 3' untranslated regions and fewer microRNA target sites. Science. 2008 Jun 20;320(5883):1643-7.

Sarkar N. 1997. Polyadenylation of mRNA in prokaryotes. Annu Rev Biochem. 1997;66:173-97.

Segal E, Widom J. 2009. Poly(dA:dT) tracts: major determinants of nucleosome organization. Curr Opin Struct Biol. 2009 Feb;19(1):65-71.

Sherry ST, Ward MH, Kholodov M, Baker J, Phan L, Smigielski EM, Sirotkin K. 2001. dbSNP: the NCBI database of genetic variation. Nucleic Acids Res. 2001 Jan 1;29(1):308-11.

Siddharthan R, Siggia ED, van Nimwegen E. 2005. PhyloGibbs: a Gibbs sampling motif finder that incorporates phylogeny. PLoS Computational Biology, 7, e67.

Siepel A, Bejerano G, Pedersen JS, Hinrichs AS, Hou M, Rosenbloom K, Clawson H, Spieth J, Hillier LW, Richards S, Weinstock GM, Wilson RK, Gibbs RA, Kent WJ, Miller W, Haussler D. 2005. Evolutionarily conserved elements in vertebrate, insect, worm, and yeast genomes. Genome Res. 2005 Aug;15(8):1034-50.

Silver Key SC, Pagano JS. 1997. A noncanonical poly(A) signal, UAUAAA, and flanking elements in Epstein-Barr virus DNA polymerase mRNA function in cleavage and polyadenylation assays. Virology. 1997 Jul 21;234(1):147-59.

Slomovic S, Laufer D, Geiger D, Schuster G. 2005. Polyadenylation and degradation of human mitochondrial RNA: the prokaryotic past leaves its mark. Mol Cell Biol. 2005 Aug;25(15):6427-35.

Slomovic S, Portnoy V, Liveanu V, Schuster G. 2006. RNA Polyadenylation in prokaryotes and organelles; Different tails tell different tales. Critical reviews in plant sciences, 25:65-77, 2006.

Smit, AFA, Hubley, R, Green, P. 1996-2004. RepeatMasker Open-3.0. http://www.repeatmasker.org

Spies N, Nielsen CB, Padgett RA, Burge CB. 2009. Biased chromatin signatures around polyadenylation sites and exons. Mol Cell. 2009 Oct 23;36(2):245-54.

Sze SH, Zhao X. 2006. Improved pattern-driven algorithms for motif finding in DNA sequences. Proceedings of the 2005 Joint RECOMB Satellite Workshops on Systems Biology and Regulatory Genomics, Lecture Notes in Bioinformatics, 4023, 198-211.

Tabaska JE, Zhang MQ. 1999. Detection of polyadenylation signals in human DNA sequences. Gene. 1999 Apr 29;231(1-2):77-86.

Takagaki Y, Ryner LC, Manley JL. 1989. Four factors are required for 3 '-end cleavage of pre-mRNAs. Genes Dev. 1989 Nov;3(11):1711-24.

Takagaki Y, Manley JL. 1997. RNA recognition by the human polyadenylation factor CstF . Mol Cell Biol. 1997 Jul;17(7):3907-14.

Takagaki Y, Manley JL. 1998. Levels of polyadenylation factor CstF-64 control lgM heavy chain mRNA accumulation and other events associated with B cell differentiation. Mol Cell 2(6):761-771.

Taljanidisz J, Karnik P, Sarkar N. 1987. Messenger ribonucleic acid for the lipoprotein of the Escherichia coli outer membrane is polyadenylated. J Mol Biol. 1987 Feb 5;193(3):507-15.

Thijs G, Marchal K, Lescot M, Rombauts S, De Moor B, Rouzé P, Moreau Y. 2002. A Gibbs sampling method to detect overrepresented motifs in the upstream regions of coexpressed genes. Journal of Computational Biology. 9, 447-64.

Tian B, Hu J, Zhang H, Lutz CS. 2005. A large-scale analysis of mRNA polyadenylation of human and mouse genes. Nucleic Acids Res. 2005 Jan 12;33(1):201-12.

Tompa M, Li N, Bailey TL, Church GM, De Moor B, Eskin E, Favorov AV, Frith MC, Fu Y, Kent WJ, Makeev VJ, Mironov AA, Noble WS, Pavesi G, Pesole G, Régnier M, Simonis N, Sinha S, Thijs G, van Helden J, Vandenbogaert M, Weng Z, Workman C, Ye C, Zhu Z. 2005. Assessing computational tools for the discovery of transcription factor binding sites. Nature Biotechnology. 23(1):13744.

Uitte de Willige S, de Visser MC, Houwing-Duistermaat JJ, Rosendaal FR, Vos HL, Bertina RM. 2005. Genetic variation in the fibrinogen gamma gene increases the risk for deep venous thrombosis by reducing plasma fibrinogen gamma' levels. Blood. 2005 Dec 15;106(13):4176-83.

Uitte de Willige S, Rietveld IM, De Visser MC, Vos HL, Bertina RM. 2007. Polymorphism 10034C>T is located in a region regulating polyadenylation of FGG transcripts and influences the fibrinogen gamma'/gammaA mRNA ratio. J Thromb Haemost. 2007 Jun;5(6):1243-9.

Varani L, Gunderson SI, Mattaj IW, Kay LE, Neuhaus D, Varani G. 2000. The NMR structure of the 38 kDa U1A protein - PIE RNA complex reveals the basis of cooperativity in regulation of polyadenylation by human U1A protein. Nat Struct Biol. 2000 Apr;7(4):329-35.

Venkataraman K, Brown KM, Gilmartin GM. 2005. Analysis of a noncanonical poly(A) site reveals a tripartite mechanism for vertebrate poly(A) site recognition. Genes Dev. 2005 Jun 1;19(11):1315-27.
de Vries H, Ruegsegger U, Hubner W, Friedlein A, Langen H, Keller W. 2000. Human pre-mRNA cleavage factor II(m) contains homologs of yeast proteins and bridges two other cleavage factors. EMBO J. 2000 Nov 1;19(21):5895-904.

Waggoner SA, Liebhaber SA. 2003. Regulation of alpha-globin mRNA stability. Exp Biol Med (Maywood). 2003 Apr;228(4):387-95.

Wang J, Hannenhalli S. 2005. Generalizations of Markov model to characterize biological sequences. BMC Bioinformatics. 2005 Sep 6;6:219.

Wang Z, Rolish ME, Yeo G, Tung V, Mawson M, Burge CB. 2004. Systematic identification and analysis of exonic splicing silencers. Cell. 2004 Dec 17;119(6):831-45.

Wickens M, Bernstein DS, Kimble J, Parker R. 2002. A PUF family portrait: 3'UTR regulation as a way of life. Trends Genet. 2002 Mar;18(3):150-7.

Wingender E, Dietze P, Karas H, Knüppel R. 1996. TRANSFAC: a database on transcription factors and their DNA binding sites. Nucleic Acids Research, 24 (1):238-41

Woolfe A, Goodson M, Goode DK, Snell P, McEwen GK, Vavouri T, Smith SF, North P, Callaway H, Kelly K, Walter K, Abnizova I, Gilks W, Edwards YJ, Cooke JE, Elgar G. 2005. Highly conserved non-coding sequences are associated with vertebrate development. PLoS Biol. 2005 Jan;3(1):e7.

Wu C, Orozco C, Boyer J, Leglise M, Goodale J, Batalov S, Hodge CL, Haase J, Janes J, Huss JW 3rd, Su Al. 2009. BioGPS: an extensible and customizable
portal for querying and organizing gene annotation resources. Genome Biol. 2009;10(11):R130. Epub 2009 Nov 17.

Xie X, Lu J, Kulbokas EJ, Golub TR, Mootha V, Lindblad-Toh K, Lander ES, Kellis M. 2005. Systematic discovery of regulatory motifs in human promoters and 3' UTRs by comparison of several mammals. Nature. 2005 Mar 17;434 (7031):338-45.

Xu F, Cohen SN. 1995. RNA degradation in Escherichia coli regulated by 3' adenylation and 5' phosphorylation. Nature. 1995 Mar 9;374(6518):180-3.

Xu F, Lin-Chao S, Cohen SN. 1993. The Escherichia coli pcnB gene promotes adenylylation of antisense RNAI of CoIE1-type plasmids in vivo and degradation of RNAI decay intermediates. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. 1993 Jul 15;90(14):6756-60.

Xu FF, Gaggero C, Cohen SN. 2002. Polyadenylation can regulate ColE1 type plasmid copy number independently of any effect on RNAI decay by decreasing the interaction of antisense RNAI with its RNAll target. Plasmid. 2002 Jul;48(1):49-58.

Yeap BB, Voon DC, Vivian JP, McCulloch RK, Thomson AM, Giles KM, CzyzykKrzeska MF, Furneaux H, Wilce MC, Wilce JA, Leedman PJ. 2002. Novel binding of HuR and poly(C)-binding protein to a conserved UC-rich motif within the 3 'untranslated region of the androgen receptor messenger RNA. J Biol Chem. 2002 Jul 26;277(30):27183-92.

Zhao J, Hyman L, Moore C. 1999. Formation of mRNA 3' ends in eukaryotes: mechanism, regulation, and interrelationships with other steps in mRNA synthesis. Microbiol Mol Biol Rev. 1999 Jun;63(2):405-45.

Zhu H, Zhou HL, Hasman RA, Lou H. 2007. Hu proteins regulate polyadenylation by blocking sites containing U-rich sequences. J Biol Chem. 2007 Jan 6;282(4):2203-10.

## CURRICULUM VITAE

Eric Sau-chum Ho

## EDUCATION

1987 B.Sc. National University of Singapore
1993 M.Sc. The HK Uni versity of Science \& Technology
$2010 \quad$ Ph.D. Rutgers, The State University of New Jersey - New Brunswick

## PUBLICATIONS

## Peer Reviewed Journal Articles

Ho ES, Jakubowski CD, Gunderson SI. iTriplet, a rule-based nucleic acid sequence motif finder. Algorithms Mol Biol. 2009 Oct 29;4(1):14. (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2784457l)

Li Y, Ho ES, Gunderson SI, Kiledjian M. Mutational analysis of a Dcp2-binding element reveals general enhancement of decapping by 5'-end stem-loop structures. Nucleic Acids Res. 2009 Apr;37(7):2227-37.

Guan F, Caratozzolo RM, Goraczniak R, Ho ES, Gunderson SI. A bipartite U1 site represses U1A expression by synergizing with PIE to inhibit nuclear polyadenylation. RNA. 2007 Dec;13(12):2129-40.

## Major Conference Presentations

Ho ES, Yang E, Gunderson SI, Androulakis I. Degenerative Sequence Motifs Identification AIChE 2006 Annual Meeting San Francisco USA (talk, http://aiche.confex.com/aiche/2006/preliminaryprogram/abstract_60932.htm)

Ho ES, Gunderson SI. Identification of Mammalian Polyadenylation Sites Using Logistic Regression ISMB ECCB 2009 Stockholm Sweden (peer reviewed poster, http://www.iscb.org/uploaded/css/43/11929.pdf)


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ In this document, uracil $(\mathrm{U})$ and thymine $(\mathrm{T})$ are used interchangeably.

